



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

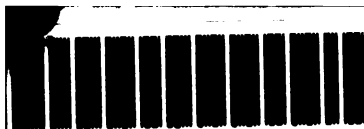
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





600100235H

1419 f 2342.



/

1





Revised M. Taylor  
With all good Lucas wishes  
Dec. 23<sup>rd</sup>/78

S. H.

## THE HIDDEN LIFE

1419 f 2302

## RIVINGTONS

<b>London</b>	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	<i>Waterloo Place</i>
<b>Oxford</b>	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	<i>High Street</i>
<b>Cambridge</b>	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	<i>Trinity Street</i>

# THE HIDDEN LIFE OF THE SOUL

BY THE AUTHOR OF "A DOMINICAN ARTIST," "LIFE  
OF MADAME LOUISE DE FRANCE," ETC. ETC.

[Gran, J. N.]

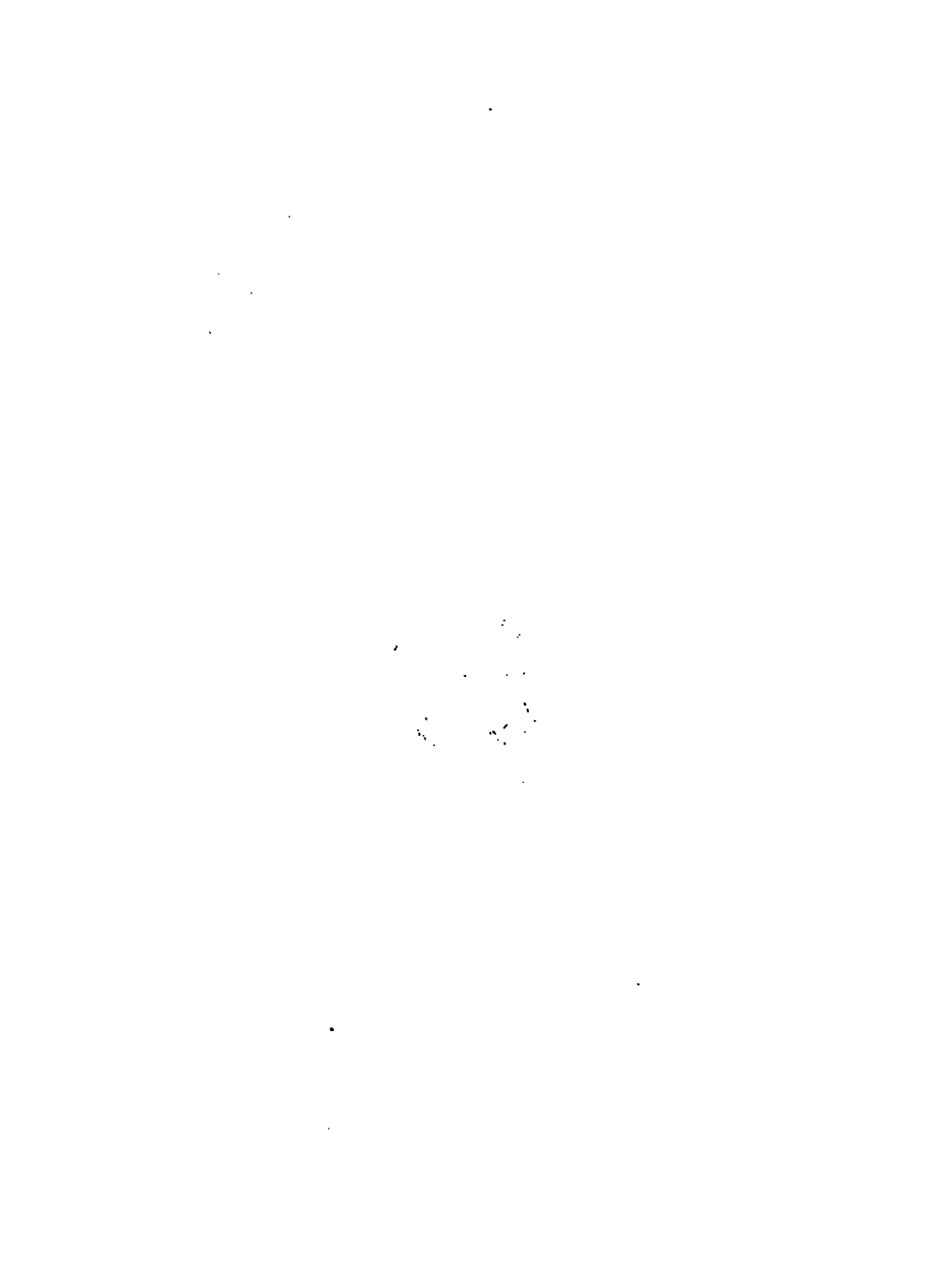
*"Our life is hid with Christ in God"*

RIVINGTONS  
London, Oxford, and Cambridge

1875

[*New Edition*]







## Preface

THE author from whose writings the following chapters on the Interior Life are taken (not literally, but substantially), was himself deeply and practically versed in the subject on which he wrote. While leading many souls along its blessed ways, his own life, so far as the world is concerned, was altogether "hid with Christ in God." Profoundly learned, not only as a theologian, but also as a classical student, the earnest devoutness of his mind (which was at once deep and broad) taught him to humble the power of a large and cultivated intellect before the Faith of Christ with the simplicity of a little child. Jean Nicolas Grou's writings are characterised by an absence of exaggeration which gives peculiar weight to his teaching. Love of God is the mainspring by which he would rule the whole Christian life; his motto

is ever "the Love of Christ constraineth us." Through the tender yet firm constraint of that love, he seeks to draw the soul to a perfectly simple surrender of self, which is to lead on to that life of which St. Paul said, "I live, yet not I, but Christ liveth in me." It is a life in which the soul "asks nothing and refuses nothing," desiring only in all things to fulfil God's holy Will. That the author's language should have led to the charge of Quietism is scarcely to be wondered at, in spite of his own assurance that he had no sympathy whatever with that enervating form of religious error. But those who will take the Père Grou as a spiritual guide, and study his teaching thoughtfully and prayerfully, will find themselves upon a track of earnest steadfast devotion, sober and unexciting rather than sensational or extraordinary, but certainly not "passive," in the sense of neglecting the call to "work out our own salvation," while subjecting every effort to God's holy Will and pleasure.

In these days, when excitement is perhaps the prevailing danger, not only of our material but of

our spiritual life, it has been thought that some souls may find rest and strength in the simple words of advice with which Père Grou supplied those who looked to him for guidance in the restless period which preceded the great Revolution.

It would be incorrect to say of a man who lived in such times that his years were uneventful; and yet Jean Nicolas Grou's life leaves us with an impression of calmness and tranquillity, in spite of its manifold troubles, ending as they did with exile and a lingering death in a foreign land. But throughout that life the questions, "What profit?" and "What matter?" were answered practically by "I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord."

There is not much to tell of the outward incidents of Père Grou's life. He was born at Calais in 1731, and educated by the Jesuit Fathers. Study and devotion (under which head we must include the guidance of souls) filled up his life, whether in Paris, or in Lorraine—where the Duke Stanislas sheltered

him during a period of trial which preceded the outbreak of the great Revolution—or in Holland, or in England, whither, in the year 1792, he finally retired before the rapidly advancing waves of that terrible tempest. The Père Grou was the author of various works, classical as well as theological, One of the latter, “*Traité dogmatique de la vraie religion*,” undertaken at the request of Monseigneur de Beaumont, Archbishop of Paris, and costing fourteen years of labour, was burnt at Paris some time later. On receiving the tidings, Père Grou’s only remark was, “If the work could serve God, He would have preserved it; but He will make use of some other more profitable servant than I am, to promote His Glory.”

In the year 1792, the Rev. Mr. Clinton, chaplain to Mr. Weld of Lulworth, invited Père Grou to seek a refuge in England; and for a time the exile shared Father Clinton’s quarters, whence after a while he moved to the Castle, at Mr. Weld’s earnest desire. A devoted friendship between the Weld family and Père Grou seems to have lasted during

the remaining years of his life; but notwithstanding the good Father's affection for his hosts and their children, he continued to live amongst them in an almost perpetual retreat. Prayer and writing occupied all the time which was not claimed by his ministerial duties. He never began to write without praying that his work might be blessed, nor can we wonder that he believed himself to be guided by God to labour for His Glory. "I write nothing of myself," he says; "God directs my pen; I often take it up not knowing what I am about to say, and sometimes I marvel at the thoughts suggested to me. If God gives me '*de quoi*,' I write freely; if not, I wait His Will." During his latter years he ceased to write, saying that "God did not give him *de quoi*."

This calm studious life lasted for ten years, during which the Père Grou was only once induced to leave Lulworth, and join a circle of congenial minds at Wardour Castle. But even this he felt to be a distraction, and the experiment was never repeated. In 1802 his health gave way to such

an extent that on Christmas Morning, after celebrating his first two masses, he could not proceed with the third. From that time he was unable to stand or lie, but remained for the rest of his life sitting in an arm-chair, where however he continued to hear confessions, and to edify all who had the privilege of seeing him by his patience and serenity, and his continual fervent preparation for death. The Rev. Mr. Brooke (then Mr. Weld's chaplain) used to bring him the Blessed Sacrament, and spend much time with him; but he was accustomed to say that Père Grou lived too wholly with God to need any human companionship.

On the 13th December 1803, his end being visibly near, Père Grou received the last Sacraments, and shortly after departed this life peacefully and painlessly, exclaiming almost with his last breath, "My God, it is indeed sweet to die in Thine Arms."

Père Grou once said in confidence to one of his spiritual children, that the greatest grace God had

ever given him was a childlike and simple spirit, the lack of which, as he thought, had previously closed his eyes to the deep things of God. "Now," he added, with his characteristic humility, "I see a little more plainly, and I am able to perceive how impossible it would have been for me to bear the trials with which it has pleased God to visit me, had He not mercifully made me to be but as a little child before Him."

Such a childlike spirit, and how to attain it, as gathered from instructions given to those who consulted him, is the main teaching of this volume. This spirit underlies his whole thought. "All peace and happiness in this world depend upon unreserved self-oblation to God;"—and this willing and perfect offering is to be made, not through great or extraordinary efforts, but in "little things, which come daily, hourly, within our reach." He loved to inculcate simplicity; freedom from all affectation and unreality; the patience and humility which are too surely grounded in self-knowledge to be surprised at a fall, but withal so allied to confi-



dence in God, as to make recovery easy and sure. While Père Grou insisted that our wills should be bent in unfeigned submission to the Will of God, he nevertheless put forward confidence, generosity, and a childlike spirit as the groundwork of the spiritual life rather than external mortifications or ascetic devotion. "The outer life of a really devout man should be thoroughly attractive to others," according to his teaching; and that, because it ought to be "simple, honest, straightforward, unpretending, gentle, kindly, cheerful and sensible, . . . indulgent to all save sin" (p. 12). Yet this simple, and at first sight ordinary rule of conduct is not to be treated as an easy matter, lightly achieved. "Many a year of struggle" has to be spent in seeking the detachment which it involves, and the soul must be led onwards by Divine Light to face the weighty questions, "What God asks of us?" and "What we should ask of God?" before dying to self it can rise to "the new Life in Jesus Christ." And then, "Let Him do with His children as He will, let Him prove them or comfort them, let Him

seem to hide His Face, or visibly have them in His holy keeping, their souls will alike be at rest." Externally they may be tossed hither and thither;—"all Thy waves and storms are gone over me; but there is peace within" (p. 70). "God only," is the result of every rule, every effort. And we may well believe that as the venerable priest passed to his rest with those touching words upon his lips, "My God, it is indeed sweet to die in Thine Arms," his heart echoed the summary he has left us of all his teaching, "No more self, no more of this world,

"GOD ONLY."

"BLESSED IS THE MAN WHOSE STRENGTH IS IN THEE :  
IN WHOSE HEART ARE THY WAYS ; WHO GOING THROUGH  
THE VALE OF MISERY USE IT FOR A WELL, AND THE POOLS  
ARE FILLED WITH WATER. THEY WILL GO FROM STRENGTH  
TO STRENGTH . . . .

"O LORD GOD OF HOSTS, BLESSED IS THE MAN THAT  
PUTTETH HIS TRUST IN THEE."



## Contents

	PAGE
FOUNDATIONS OF THE HIDDEN LIFE . . . . .	1
DEVOTION . . . . .	8
HOLINESS . . . . .	14
TO ATTAIN REAL AND STEDFAST VIRTUE . . . . .	20
RY OVER SELF . . . . .	26
BOUGHT STRENGTH AND GOD'S STRENGTH . . . . .	31
E LIGHT . . . . .	36
GOD ASKS OF US, AND WHAT WE SHOULD ASK OF GOD . . . . .	41
DEALINGS WITH THE SOUL . . . . .	47
NEW LIFE IN JESUS CHRIST . . . . .	50
GIFTS OF GOD . . . . .	56
LDLIKE SPIRIT . . . . .	60
PECT LOVE CASTETH OUT FEAR" . . . . .	71
HOLINESS IS . . . . .	75
BLESSED VIRGIN A MODEL OF THE INTERIOR LIFE . . . . .	82
NATION . . . . .	86
LOVE OF GOD . . . . .	90
HIDDEN LIFE OF THE MANGER . . . . .	94
CHRIST THE WAY, THE TRUTH, AND THE LIFE . . . . .	98
IND OF CHRIST . . . . .	101
EFFECTS OF HOLY COMMUNION . . . . .	104
CROSS OF CHRIST . . . . .	114
ONLY . . . . .	121
DUAL PRAYER . . . . .	124



## Contents

	PAGE
FOUNDATIONS OF THE HIDDEN LIFE . . . . .	1
PERCEPTION . . . . .	8
LINESS . . . . .	14
ATTAIN REAL AND STEDFAST VIRTUE . . . . .	20
OVER SELF . . . . .	26
RIGHT STRENGTH AND GOD'S STRENGTH . . . . .	31
RIGHT . . . . .	35
WHAT ASKS OF US, AND WHAT WE SHOULD ASK OF GOD . . . . .	41
RELATIONS WITH THE SOUL . . . . .	47
THE LIFE IN JESUS CHRIST . . . . .	50
CHARACTER OF GOD . . . . .	55
CHRIST-LIKE SPIRIT . . . . .	60
TRUE LOVE CASTETH OUT FEAR <sup>20</sup> . . . . .	71
LINESS IS . . . . .	75
THE MARRIED VIRGIN A MODEL OF THE INTERIOR LIFE . . . . .	82
PERCEPTION . . . . .	86
CHARACTER OF GOD . . . . .	90
THE HIDDEN LIFE OF THE MANGER . . . . .	94
CHRIST THE WAY, THE TRUTH, AND THE LIFE . . . . .	98
CHARACTER OF CHRIST . . . . .	101
CHARACTER OF HOLY SPIRIT . . . . .	104
CHARACTER OF THE CHURCH . . . . .	111
CHARACTER OF THE INDIVIDUAL . . . . .	117

life  
 -ar  
 fa  
 i

CONFIDENCE IN GOD	.	.	.	.	.
HOW WE MUST LOVE GOD	.	.	.	.	.
REST IN GOD	.	.	.	.	.
THE SOUL'S LIFE	.	.	.	.	.
THE SOUL'S PEACE	.	.	.	.	.
THE SPIRIT OF TRUTH	.	.	.	.	.
LOVE FOR OUR NEIGHBOUR	.	.	.	.	.
THE WORLD	.	.	.	.	.
THE HUMAN HEART	.	.	.	.	.
TEMPTATION	.	.	.	.	.
SELF	.	.	.	.	.
THE NOTHINGNESS OF MAN	.	.	.	.	.
GENEROSITY	.	.	.	.	.
SIMPLICITY	.	.	.	.	.
OBEDIENCE	.	.	.	.	.
HUMILITY	.	.	.	.	.
ON THE RIGHT USE OF TIME	.	.	.	.	.
THE BLINDNESS OF MAN	.	.	.	.	.
THE WEAKNESS AND CORRUPTION OF MAN'S HEART	.	.	.	.	.
DETACHMENT	.	.	.	.	.
LITTLE THINGS	.	.	.	.	.
THE USE TO BE MADE OF OUR FAULTS	:	.	.	.	.
DIRECTION	.	.	.	.	.
GOD'S ABIDING CARE FOR US	.	.	.	.	.
THE SOUL'S TRUE VALUE	.	.	.	.	.
PURITY OF INTENTION	.	.	.	.	.
MARY AND MARTHA	.	.	.	.	.
"ALWAY WITH GOD"	.	.	.	.	.
DEATH	.	.	.	.	.
ETERNITY	.	.	.	.	.

## The Foundations of the Hidden Life

GOD has given us the "law of perfect liberty," to the end that we should use it to His service; and that liberty is never so safe as when we trust it unreservedly to Him, setting self-will aside, and leaving all to Him: "for we know that all things work together for good to them that love God." Self-rule will probably err. Moreover, those who choose their own path must be responsible for the consequences thereof, however serious; whereas when God rules, we need nothing save patient trust. He loves us far more than we can love ourselves, and He watches over us with more than a Father's love. Trust in Him, and it is impossible for devil or man to hinder His grace.

All peace and happiness in this world depend upon unreserved self-oblation to God. If this be early and entire, the result will be an unfailing, ever-increasing happiness, which nothing can disturb. There is no real happiness in this life, save



that which is the result of a peaceful heart; and Holy Scripture tells us that "there is no peace to the wicked." Even religious people who only half give themselves up to God, know but feebly what this peace is;—they are easily disturbed by many things, scruples, dread of God's judgments, or the changes and chances of life. But the soul which gives itself wholly and without reserve to God, is filled with His Own Peace; and inasmuch as we are prone to grow like that to which we are closely united, the closer we draw to our God so much the stronger and more stedfast and more tranquil shall we become. Those who cleave to the things of this world are for ever tossed about with the waves and storms of uncertainty—God Alone is Immoveable, Unchangeable, and he who trusts in Him will never be confounded.

Of our own strength we are equally incapable of doing good either in great works or small, but it is safest to aim at the lesser, leaving God to call us to serve Him in greater things, when He may see fit. Meanwhile, little things come daily, hourly, within our reach, and they are not less calculated to set forward our growth in holiness, than are the greater occasions which occur but rarely;—indeed in some ways we may turn them to more profit, inasmuch

as they do not war against humility, or tend to feed self-deceit. Moreover, fidelity in trifles, and an earnest seeking to please God in little matters, is a test of real devotion and love. It is quite possible to perform very ordinary actions with so high an intention, as to serve God therein better than in far more important things done with a less pure intention. Surely it needs but to meditate upon the holy household of Nazareth to realise this truth, while God's own Word tells us that "he who despiseth little things, shall fall by little and little." Let your aim be to please our Dear Lord perfectly in little things, and to attain a spirit of childlike simplicity and dependence.

One great hindrance to growth in God's Love is self-love. It is chiefly thereby that Satan gets a hold over us ; and all human respect, the fatal snare of so many souls, springs from no other source. All God's dealings with those whom He leads in the hidden paths of the spiritual life, tend to root out self-love ; as, on the other hand, all our difficulties and inward struggles arise from it. In proportion as self-love and self-confidence are weakened, and our will bowed to that of God, so will hindrances disappear, the internal troubles and contests which harassed the soul vanish, and it will be filled with

peace and tranquillity. But it is well to bear in mind that as we advance in the spiritual life, our self-love is apt to change in character, becoming more refined and subtle, and consequently more treacherous and harder to uproot. In truth, we can only perceive this dangerous enemy by the help of God's own light, which reveals the secrets of the heart; and He only shews us our danger by degrees, giving us the means at the same time of overcoming it. Thus we seldom realise the force of self-love until God's dealings are tearing it out of our hearts; and then if we co-operate with His Grace, His Love will speedily fill the vacant place, until by degrees the whole soul is His only. Then, indeed, that soul realises the promised blessing of the "pure in heart"—and "shall see God." Such a soul may suffer, but it will suffer joyfully, unresistingly, and no sufferings can take away that peace of which Jesus said, "My peace I give you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you."

It will be profitable to review the various degrees of the spiritual life, and to trace how God deals with our self-love in each. Of course the most obvious form is a sensual love of self, and a clinging to sensible and material pleasures. God draws His servants from these by filling them with

heavenly delights and consolations, beside which earthly enjoyments grow pale and worthless. Next, self-love cleaves to these very consolations, this tangible delight and satisfaction, and then God gently withdraws external delight, without depriving the soul of peace and restfulness. But when self-love begins to rely upon this peace, then again He permits that to be troubled, and the soul loses all self-resource, all self-confidence. At times too the devil tempts the struggling soul with impure thoughts or lurking doubts; under the pressure of which it is hard to believe that we are not consenting to the evil one. It may be that the strength of such temptations increases, while we seem to ourselves capable of less and less resistance; we are aghast at the sight of our own sinfulness, and imagine that God must reject us; self-love finds no rest for the sole of its foot, and scarce knows how to serve God for Himself only, while so devoid of all tangible comfort. This condition will last probably until the soul learns not to think of itself, but to dwell in God alone; and then, indeed, self-love is conquered. God grants a new and heavenly life to the soul which has thus died to self—it is filled with Him, united to Him. It loves, and is loved again—no more trouble, no more fearfulness, no

more temptation. Even suffering is but a fresh stimulant to love. Such a Christian waits peacefully for death, which will but fill up the measure of perfect love. "Old things have passed away, and all things become new."

As the soul advances in holiness, God's active power within it increases, while its own action diminishes. It is our part to still our natural restlessness, and give place to His uninterrupted workings; so that day by day our souls may lie more passively in His Hand, until our will be wholly merged in His Will. It must be our chief aim, having given ourselves wholly to God, to let Him take possession of all that is in us. He is wont to take all that we give Him, even our very moral being and free will; yet He does but accept the offering in order to restore it to us perfected beyond all that the heart of man can conceive. Even as an earthly parent might test and try the love of a favourite child, by seeming harshness, and then finding it unchangeable, would redouble his tenderness and affection, so does God deal with His children. Self-interested, calculating love, is not the "perfect love" which alone is worthy of God. That love knows neither limit or measure, human prudence cannot restrain it, it reaches out to



"the foolishness of the cross." That was the love wherewith Jesus loved us : and be sure that whatever we lose in this life for His Sake, we shall win for all **eternity** ; but what we deny Him here, will be lost to us for ever hereafter.

## True Devotion

**B**Y "devotion," I mean a soul devoted to God, and there can be no stronger form of expressing perfect readiness to bear and do all things for Him to Whom we devote ourselves. All earthly devotion (I speak only of such as is lawful and permitted of God) is necessarily limited ; but there is no possible limit to our devotion to God : the moment that a shadow of reserve or hesitation slips in, it ceases to be true self-devotion.

Real devotion, then, consists in perfect readiness to do and suffer all things without exception or reserve for God's Sake, and it is indeed a most choicest gift of the Holy Spirit, one for which we cannot pray too earnestly ; and which we must never suppose ourselves to have sufficiently attained, inasmuch as we ought to keep up a perpetual growth in the gift itself, as in its fruits.

Such devotion is inward, influencing the very

depths of the soul, its intention and will. It does not depend upon reason, imagination, or feeling, nor is its existence proved by a capacity for talking eloquently about divine things, or by glowing thoughts of God, nor even by sensitiveness and tears. Devotion is not a passing emotion—it is a fixed, enduring habit of mind, permeating the whole life, and shaping every action. It rests upon a conviction that God is the Sole Source of Holiness, and that our part is to lean upon Him and be absolutely guided and governed by Him; and it necessitates an abiding hold on Him, a perpetual habit of listening for His Voice within the heart, as of readiness to obey the dictates of that Voice. Thus it is impossible to attain true devotion without an interior and recollected spirit, which is ever seeking to possess itself in peace; and those who give way to the things of sense, imagination or passion, even in that which is lawful, will never acquire that devotion whose first work is absolute mastery over the senses, the passions and the mind. If you will look at devotion from this point of view, you will see that he who is inquisitive, restless, busy about other men's affairs; or given to criticise and discuss his neighbours, gossiping, ill-natured, slanderous, contemptuous, proud and sensitive; or self-satisfied,



opinionated, the slave of human respect, and consequently irresolute, weak and changeable—such man, I say, cannot be devout in the true sense the word.

He who is truly devout is much given to pray delighting in communion with God, and ever raising His Presence—by which I do not mean that he is always consciously thinking of God, which is an impossibility here on earth,—but his heart is always be united to God, and all his actions will be regulated by God's Holy Spirit. In meditation, is not dependent upon books or methods, or intellectual efforts, scarcely even upon those of the will : the soul need only look within, and there is God—God's peace. At times he may feel spiritual darkness, but that peace will always be real and blissful notwithstanding. He will rejoice more in prayer which has its measure of suffering, and wherein his love finds no resting-place, than in such as is merely an indulgence to the imagination. Such a man never seeks himself in serving God, but realises the precept of the "Imitation"—"Wherever you find your renounce yourself." He will strive to fulfil all duties of the state of life to which it has pleased God to call him perfectly ; as well as all the just claims of society. Faithful to his religious exercises:

he is not their slave—he can interrupt, postpone, or even forsake them for a while, if need be. So long as he is not seeking his own will, he feels satisfied that he is doing God's Will. He does not seek restlessly after good works, but does what his hand findeth to do, with all his might? and when he has done his very best, he is content to leave results with God. He prefers hidden good works to those that are seen and praised of men, but neither does he shun those where God's Glory and his neighbour's welfare is concerned.

The really devout man does not overwhelm himself with vocal prayers and religious exercises, which leave him no breathing space. He aims at constant freedom of heart. He is neither scrupulous or over-anxious, but moves on his daily road in simplicity and confidence. He is firmly set to refuse nothing God asks of him, to yield in no way to self-love; never to be guilty of any deliberate fault; but at the same time he does not torment and worry himself with petty vexations. If he falls into some error, he does not fret over it, but rising up with a humble spirit, he goes on his way anew rejoicing. He is never surprised at his own weakness and imperfection, neither is he discouraged by the results of such imperfection—knowing that of

himself he can do nothing, through God's Help everything: he does not trust in his own good intentions and resolutions, but solely in God's Grace and Goodness. Were he to fall a hundred times in the day, he would not despair—he would rather cry out lovingly to God, appealing to His tender pity. The really devout man has a horror of evil, but he has a still greater love of that which is good; he is more set on doing what is right, than avoiding what is wrong. Generous, large-hearted, he is not afraid of danger in serving God, and would rather run the risk of doing His Will imperfectly than not strive to serve Him lest he fail in the attempt. The outer life of such a man should be thoroughly attractive to others. He would be simple, honest, straightforward, unpretending, gentle, kindly:—his conversation cheerful and sensible, he would be ready to share in all blameless mirth, indulgent to all save sin.

Be certain that true devotion is never gloomy either in itself, or as regards others. How should he who is in possession of real happiness, be sad? Earthly passions,—ambition, avarice, lust, these may well make a man gloomy and absorbed, and drive him into wild mirth in the vain hope of stifling his pain. But he who truly serves God will find that His service “is perfect freedom,” come what

may—poverty, contempt, or pain. We still daily prove the truth of St. Augustine's well-known words,—"Thou hast made us for Thyself, and our heart knoweth no rest until it attain to Thee."

## True Holiness

**B**UT few, even of those who have specially devoted their lives to God, have accurate ideas as to the character of true holiness. Most people are apt to believe that it consists in a routine religious practices, and a diligent observance of certain externals. If, moreover, they occasionally experience some conscious religious emotions, they make no question but that they are really holy, never stopping to ascertain whether these emotions are from God, or merely the action of their own hearts. Yet often such persons are liable to many faults unperceived by themselves, and which would not be easy to make them see. They may be narrow-minded, pharisaically precise in their devotions, full of self-esteem, touchy, self-conceited, obstinate, unyielding or affected in outward manner—altogether deficient in truthfulness, simplicity, and reality, yet all the while they secretly esteem themselves more highly than other men, and they may

even despise and condemn the true piety of others, which they are unable to perceive. This unreal harsh judgment is sadly too common among Christians ; but surely it is the self-same spirit which crucified our Lord Jesus Christ ; and in truth it crucifies Him in His servants even to this day ; for whoever gives himself wholly to God, and seeks earnestly to lead an interior life, runs a risk of drawing down jealousy and criticism, perhaps calumny and persecution, upon himself.

If you would realize perfect holiness, seek it as set forth in Jesus Christ. He is our only Example, and it was to give us such an example that He took upon Him the form of man. All holiness which is not shaped and formed upon that model, is false and unacceptable to God,—and if it deceives men, it can never deceive God, or win an entrance into Heaven. Be it yours to study holiness with Jesus for your Teacher, and be not slack in asking Him for light and grace, that you may learn His lesson perfectly.

Jesus “pleased not Himself” (Rom. xv. 3). He never sought His own pleasure or gain ;—no single deed of His was ever wrought with a view to the praise of man, or that He might shun man’s wrath. God the Father, His Will, His Glory, were the ob-

jects of the Saviour's every movement. "I came not to do My own Will, but the Will of Him that sent Me." Our great Example has taught us, that holiness is inward—it does not consist in excite evanescent feelings, but in a deep honest conviction which finds vent in action;—in an entire sacrifice of self to God, a boundless love and charity toward men. Such was the spirit of the Saviour's Life. He fulfilled every tittle of the Law, but meanwhile He taught by word and deed that all such observance must spring from inward love, or it is no better than slavish obedience. He has taught us to esteem this life as a mere pilgrimage—a passage—a time of probation in which our love to God may be ripened. He "minded not earthly things;"—He taught us not to be anxious for the morrow, but to rest wholly on His Father's good Providence. Jesus voluntarily embraced that life which men shrink from most, and which they seldom endure save from necessity. He did not condemn riches, but He gave the preference to poverty: He did not condemn the distinctions of rank and position, which are truth God's own appointment, but He taught us that there is a choicer blessing, a greater nearness Heaven, to be found in a lowly condition; and that self-esteem, founded on high birth, wealth or power,

---

a fatal snare. All irregular pleasures He has condemned, and while permitting us the use of certain lawful enjoyments, He Himself abstained even from these. Prayer, and the exercise of His gracious Ministry, filled His earthly life—"Wist ye not that I must be about My Father's business?"

If we may say it reverently, nothing could be more simple, plain, or unaffected than the deeds and words of our Lord. He taught "as one having authority;" but it was lovingly, in a familiar way, without pomp or display; His miracles were often almost secret, and His apostles and evangelists were led by the Holy Spirit to record His earthly history with the same striking simplicity.

Remember too His tender compassion for all true penitents—"I came to call, not the righteous, but sinners to repentance." Think of His pitying goodness to the publican, to Mary Magdalene, to the Samaritan, to the woman taken in adultery; and compare it with His condemnation of the Pharisees' pride, their avarice and hypocrisy. Remember too how patiently He bore with the roughness and frailties of His own apostles. From our point of view, it seems as though it must have been a sore trial to His incomparable refinement to live with those ignorant men, full of imperfections and faults



as they were. Even the holiest men find no small difficulty in sanctifying their intercourse with the fellow creatures ;—the closer they are to God, the more gentleness, patience, and toleration they need in their dealings with those around—it is a perpetual struggle. But Jesus bore every persecution with patience, meeting every attack with truth and innocence ; silent before His accusers, forgiving His murderers ; shedding His Blood for them. All who “ seek to live a godly life, must suffer persecution—it may be through ridicule and slander, or it may be through more overt acts. Then is the time to take Jesus as an example—to bear all things in defence of the truth ; to make no answer to calumny save by a holy life ; to be silent when words are not necessary ; to leave our justification with God ; to put aside all bitterness, all resentment ; to render good for evil ; to pray for those who injure us, and believe that they are but instruments working out God’s Will upon us. Such conduct as this is worthy to be called holy, and God seldom sends such trials until a man has been long proved and moulded. Blessed are they who endure! “ If ye suffer with Him, ye shall also reign with Him.” It can only be through an altogether extraordinary grace that any one is able to accept such trials gladly, st

o desire them. Let us rather be content with day of small things," seeking nothing lofty for eak purposes, but daily imploring God that man respect may ever make us unfaithful to ity which we owe to Him.

## How to attain Real and Stedfast Virtue

I. **T**HE first means, which albeit seemingly the most ordinary, is in truth the hardest, is to will so to attain. But the will must be sincere, hearty, effectual and persevering ; and such a will is no common thing. We deceive ourselves into thinking we have it, while really we have only vague wishes and desires ; which are widely different from a firm resolute will. People wish to be religious, but after their own fashion—to a certain point—they would not “go too far,”—or give up anything for it ; and thus they stop short in wishes, Practical religion is quite another thing, and they lose heart directly that any effort is required, when faults must be overcome, natural inclinations or imperfections resisted. There may be a fervent beginning, but such persons soon grow slack, they give up what was scarcely begun, and shut their eyes to the fact that everything depends on perseverance. Do you ask God daily to confirm and

strengthen your will, and each day's perseverance will help forward the morrow.

II. The second means for attaining a stedfast progress in holiness, is to have a daily rule, and to observe it punctually. But it is not well to overload one's self with observances at first—it is better to increase spiritual exercises gradually. Due regard must be had to health, age, position, and the duties entailed thereby. Be sure that it is a mistaken devotion which interferes with the duties of your natural state of life.

III. A third means is the continual recollection of God's Presence ; and to this end you must firmly believe that God dwells within our hearts, and that He is to be found there by those who seek Him ; that He inspires us with holy thoughts, leading us from sin to seek righteousness. We often call conscience that which is in truth God's own Voice ; warning, rebuking, enlightening, directing the soul ; —our part is to be attentive in listening, and stedfast in obeying this Voice. Dissipation and excitement hinder us from hearing it ; it is when we are calm and still—our passions and imagination at rest—that the Voice of God fills the heart ; and there is no step towards perfection so great, as when we learn the habit of always watching for it. But for

this we require a tranquil heart, avoiding what disturbs, engrosses, or distracts it;—and all is the work of time, together with diligent examination and resolute efforts.

IV. The fourth means is to give a fixed time to God, during which His Presence is our occupation, and in which we listen to Him and with Him, not with the lips, but in the heart.

is real mental prayer. Those who are beginning this exercise cannot do better than use the "Imitation of Christ," pausing on each sentence and meditating upon it. At first a quarter of an hour morning and evening is enough, but you should acquire the habit of at least half an hour's morning meditation. When you learn to take delight in it, you can dispense with the help of books, it is sometimes merely to lie passive before your Lord, as if He were to work His own good pleasure in your soul—it is a great mistake to fancy such time to be wasted whether you are conscious of His Grace operating within you or not.

V. The fifth means of progress is diligently frequent the Sacraments; chief channels of God's grace. Do not make a torture of confession that is not acceptable to God any more than you do of prayer; it is perverted into a mere formal routine—the

ger to some who confess frequently. Those who aim at perfection should chiefly accuse themselves of their resistance to grace—their indulgence of self-love—their voluntary and deliberate words or deeds contrary to that aim. That Communion is unquestionably good, from which you come filled with fresh courage, and a renewed purpose of hearty faithfulness to God. Do not fancy that it is necessary to good confession or communion, to be fettered by the acts of devotion you find in books:—such acts are useful for young persons whose attention is wandering, for those who communicate but rarely, and for all who have not the habit of recollection. But those who are accustomed to practise mental prayer, will often receive, or assist at the sacraments more devoutly without the help of books.

VI. A sixth means of progress is spiritual reading, for which a wide field is open to you. It is well to select such books as touch your heart, and rouse it to fervour. Rodriguez on Perfection is a useful book for beginners, and for those more advanced the Imitation, the works of St. Francis de Sales, Surin, and the Lives of the Saints, to say nothing of Holy Scripture above all. Your spiritual reading should in some respects be like a meditation, that is to say, you should watch for God's action

within you, and pause when you feel your heart touched by what you read. ALWAYS READ WITH A VIEW TO PRACTISE. Spiritual books are not equally adapted to all minds; therefore confine yourself chiefly to those which profit you most, but avoid multiplying devotions or exercises so as to confine and hamper your mind.

VII. The seventh means is mortification of the heart. All our natural instincts are set against our supernatural progress, and would fain subject us to self-love and sensuality; so that we must keep up a perpetual warfare both against impressions from without and corruption within. You cannot be too watchful over your heart and all its movements;—at first such watchfulness may be toilsome, but as you grow in recollection and in realisation of God's Presence, it will become easy.

VIII. An eighth means is frequent meditation on the humility and purity of the Blessed Virgin, of whom Holy Scripture tells us that she is "blessed among women" A constant remembrance of your guardian Angel, and an appeal to him for help and guidance, will also be very profitable. He is ever beside you, and his mission is to lead you on toward Heaven.

IX. Finally, it is most important that you should

---

## How to attain Real and Steadfast Virtue 25

---

e under the guidance of a director who is himself led by God's Holy Spirit, and therefore capable of leading you in the right way. You may be certain that those who heartily desire to advance in holiness, will find a suitable guide ; God will not fail to supply their need, if they pray to Him to send them the help they require, and then receive that help with meekness and confidence. With a hearty will and wise guidance the soul can scarce fail to advance in the paths of holiness.



## Victory over Self

*"From the days of John the Baptist until now the Kingdom of Heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by storm."*

MATT. xi. 11.

WHILE on the one hand our Lord Jesus made our access to Heaven easy, by the outpouring of grace and love He has given to His disciples on the other hand, He made the path thereto more strait and narrow than before, perfecting the law and raising it to a higher standard than that of Moses. Therefore from the days of the Baptist who preached the Coming Saviour, the Kingdom of Heaven has been won through the violence done to self, and it is only by such victory that "the violent take it by storm." Hard indeed this is to nature which must be unrelentingly thwarted, it may even to blood. If God's service meant no more than a certain devotional routine, readily fitting in with an easy comfortable life, and with the indulgence of self-love and self-esteem, we should find no

in the world—that is to say, more real  
ans, more sincere followers of the Gospel of  
and our position would be a much easier one  
at of the Jews, who were bound by so many  
il observances, from which we are exempted.  
ile abrogating those externals, Jesus Christ  
d upon us an internal rule which is incom-  
r harder to keep. “I came not to send peace,  
word,” He said (Matt. x. 34); and He bids  
e up that sword and circumcise our own  
cutting away our corrupt affections without  
til the old Adam perish in us.

this is hard to receive, hard to do. There  
any persons who are ready enough to say  
prayers, go to Church, and practise some  
of charity. Such religion costs little. But  
mewhat more of them ;—the correction of  
victory over human respect, a bridled temper,  
it of natural impulses, and the director is at  
occlaimed to be severe, harsh, intolerant. Yet  
st of Christianity lies in this severity—a  
ristian knows that self is his most dangerous  
whom he must wage perpetual war—that  
nly safe when yielding in nothing to self, and  
s best victory is over self. When a soul first  
tself up to God, He is wont to deal very

tenderly with it ; He fills it with peace and joy takes delight in solitude, recollection, and devotion—nothing seems hard or difficult. But in a way when the soul is able to bear such a sight, God bare its faults, He puts aside the veil which concealed them, and inspires the growing Christian with an earnest mind to overcome them. The forward the inward struggle begins ;—bent upon conquering self, the soul pursues it unrelentingly wheresoever it is to be found, and by the help of God's Light, it is found everywhere. We see not save imperfection, self-seeking obstinacy, our devotions full of faults. We thought we loved God and now our love for Him seems but another form of selfishness ; we love His gifts rather than Himself ; we indulge in self-satisfaction, because of the gifts ; we despise others who are less favoured. Thus God shews us gradually—did we see it all at once, we should despair. But what we do see is enough to convince us that we have as yet scarcely entered upon the path of perfection, and that no small struggle is in store before we can hope to attain that glorious end. The faithful soul will not despair, but rather humbly trust in God, and set its feet in His strength only, taking as its motto the precept of the Imitation : "The more holy viol

thou usest against thyself, the greater shall be thy spiritual perfecting" (bk. I. chap. xxv. 11)—a precept breathing the very spirit of the Gospel and of all the Saints.

Violence to natural impulses of the heart, mind and temperament—and violence which we must ask God to direct, while we firmly resolve to do battle with whatsoever can offend His Infinite Holiness. Henceforth we become the soldiers of Christ, fighting beneath His standard. Hitherto He had been only training us to the war, but now we are come to the battle field. How long will the contest last? So long as there is a foe to conquer; so long as the old man, the Adam of our natural life is not destroyed. A true Christian never lays down his arms,—his combat is only ended with his strength; when that is exhausted, and he can do no more, he remains passive in God's Hand, Which henceforth will work in him that to which human strength cannot attain. The first steps of holiness are won by our own efforts stimulated by grace—the final ones are wholly the work of God. Man does what he can, but inasmuch as his work must be earthly, God overthrows it, and substitutes His own work, leaving man nothing save submission. We cease to act, we suffer, because God is dealing with us;—we no

longer do violence to ourselves, but we endure violence, and this passive state is harder to bear, for the soul is upheld by the consciousness of voluntary action, in which there is always some share of self-love and self-satisfaction. But when God Alone acts, the soul has no power left—it sees God working with it, but is unable to co-operate with Him, nor can it claim any credit to itself for His work. Thus God strips the soul of all self-will, and asks nought of it save a willing renunciation of all the gifts and graces with which He had endowed it, and which it fondly believed to be its own.

This detachment is truly a hard victory, and involves the struggles of many a year. Even when we think it is won, all may begin again, and nothing save a supernatural courage could carry the soul through it. My God, if this is the “violence” of which the Gospel speaks, help me to endure it—of myself I could not face so great trials, I should turn away in despair, incapable of the struggle. But in Thee Alone is my trust: “I can do all things through Him Which strengtheneth me.” Thou hast begun the gracious work;—do Thou carry out and accomplish it. Be it mine to do that which lieth in me, and leave the rest to Thee.

## Self-sought Strength, and God's Strength

ST. PAUL said "When I am weak then am I strong" (2 Cor. xii. 10). That is, "When I am filled with a sense of my own weakness, and experiencing my utter helplessness, put all my confidence in God; then I am strong in the power of His might, then I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me" (Phil. iv. 13). But on the other hand, it is no less true that when we are strong in our own conceits, we are indeed weak; when we rely on ourselves able to do and bear all things of ourselves, and glory in our strength, then is the time of our utter weakness, for God withholds His support from presumption, and we are left alone.

In fact, then, our own strength is real weakness, absolute weakness, and tends to nought save humiliating falls; while conscious weakness, together with a lowly spirit of confidence in God, is true strength, God's own strength. Are you tempted to ask why God wills us to be thus conscious of our

---

### 32 Self-sought Strength, and God's Strength

---

weakness? Because "His strength is made perfect in weakness;" because He is a jealous God, the Beginning and End of all that is holy; and because He would not have His creatures rely upon their own frail courage or their good intentions. When in His Mercy He leads a soul in the higher paths of sanctification, He ever begins by stripping it of all self-confidence, and to this end He allows all our own schemes to fail, our judgment to mislead us, we grope and totter, and make countless mistakes until we learn wholly to mistrust ourselves and to put all our confidence in Him. When a beginner feels the marvellous strength of grace, and first rejoices in the clear light of God's truth, he not unnaturally fancies himself able to do and suffer all things for his Lord. Nothing seems too hard, perhaps he even craves for heavy crosses, great humiliations, honestly believing himself able to endure them. Nor is this presumption—arising as it does from inexperience and the first warm breath of Grace—displeasing to God, if the soul meanwhile be true and simple, and free from vanity and self-conceit. Nevertheless, He soon lowers all such self-confidence; let Him but hide His Grace for a moment leaving the soul to itself under the most trivial temptations, and speedily weariness and disgu-

come on ; difficulties unseen before spring up ; the soul fails under slight pressure ; a word, a look, suffice to disturb him who had fondly believed himself capable of so great things. Then, very likely, he falls into the opposite extreme, is discouraged and fearful, fancies that he will never achieve anything, and is tempted to cast away all his good resolutions. In truth, unless God came to the rescue, he would do so.

Such trials as these are repeated, until at length the soul fully realises its own powerlessness to do anything alone, and its need of total dependence on God. One while the trial comes in the shape of a temptation, to which we are on the point of yielding, and then God upholds us when we thought all was over with us ;—another time passions which we flattered ourselves were extinct, break out anew and all but overpower us ; or countless lesser imperfections humble us,—we feel a strange repugnance, almost a disgust, towards what is right, our prayers and religious exercises are irksome and cold. All this is God's way of humbling us in our own conceit, and of teaching us that, without His Grace, we are capable of all evil indeed, but wholly incapable of the smallest good deed, or hope or thought. Then when, after many a fall, the soul



---

### 34 Self-sought Strength, and God's Strength

---

has learnt its lesson, and we are freed from all reliance, God gradually gives us His own Strength ever reminding us that it is not ours, but His only. And so we learn to bear sufferings, humiliations, and weariness for God's Sake and the good of souls. Difficulties cannot hinder us, dangers cannot appal us—and that because it is no longer we who labour and suffer, but God in us. Such a one gives Himself all the glory, believing himself to be but a feeble instrument in Divine Hands. It was in this spirit that St. Paul enumerated all his great toils and sufferings for the Gospel, adding, "I am nothing . . . not I, but the grace of God which was with me." But a man must have passed through many a fiery trial, and be dead indeed to self, before he can attain to such a point. To those who do so attain, what is left save one ceaseless song of praise! they are clothed with God, He is in them, and self has ceased to exist.

How are we to approach such blessed strength? First of all through a steadfast will to refuse nothing that God requires of us, and to do nothing deliberately which can displease Him. Next, we must learn to take our faults humbly, as proofs of our weakness, and use them to increase our trust in God, and mistrust of self. We must be on our guard against

---

### Self-sought Strength, and God's Strength 35

---

excitable feelings, and not fancy ourselves stronger or better because of them. Our true measure is what we are when deprived of sensible grace. Neither must we be discouraged at our own wretchedness, or give way to the thought that we cannot do or bear any special thing;—our duty is, while confessing that of ourselves it is impossible, to remember that God is All-Powerful, and that through Him we can do whatever He may require of us. We must learn to say with St. Augustine, "Give me what Thou commandest, and command what Thou wilt."<sup>1</sup> We must not marvel at our own reluctance to do right, but rather pray earnestly to overcome it, not taking credit to ourselves for any such victory—but heartily thanking God for it. Finally, we must equally avoid presumption and cowardice; the one springs from overweening self-confidence, the other from imperfect confidence in God. Both alike are met by the same remedy—a constant recollection that He is the Source of all strength. Who can presume who knows that his strength is in no sense his own? who despair, knowing that God, All-Powerful, All-Mighty, has promised to be his Strength, and his Strong Salvation?

<sup>1</sup> "Da quod jubes, et jube quod vis." (Conf. x. 29.)

## **Divine Light**

**T**URN to the 119th Psalm, and see how important David held God's Light to be in the interior life. "Give me understanding, that I may keep Thy law;" "O grant me understanding, and I shall live;" "Shew the Light of Thy Countenance upon me, and teach me Thy statutes." In order to a full perception of our need of Divine Light, we must remember how human reason has been darkened since Adam's fall, and that earthly wisdom can suffice to guide us in the high paths of grace. God wills us to tread the path of faith only; and so He only gives us just such Light as we need for the present moment. It is not His Will that we should see before us, or around us; He never fails to grant such Light as makes it possible for us to lose our way so long as we follow His leading.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> "Did we but see,  
When life first opened, how our journey lay  
Between its earliest and its closing day;

If you would indeed follow this, you must first put aside all your own theories and notions as to virtue and holiness, which are probably very poor at best ; nor must you strive to be your own guide, and walk by the light of your own reason. Nothing but pride and presumption will come of that ; but if you honestly give up your own will, in obedience to God's Voice within your heart, and to the external guidance of a wise director, you are not likely to be deceived.

You must continually seek Divine Light, ask for it on every occasion, great or small, undertaking nothing without It. In the earlier stages of the interior life, it is generally very abundant ; it flows in upon you in prayer and Communion ; you are surprised to find how clear the mysteries of the hidden life seem made to you. You have an inner conviction that it is a true light, for you know that it is

---

Or view ourselves, as we one time shall be  
Who strive for the high prize, such sight would break  
The youthful spirit, though bold for Jesus' sake.

But Thou, Dear Lord !  
Whilst I traced out bright scenes which were to come,  
Isaac's pure blessings, and a verdant home,  
Didst spare me, and withheld Thy fearful word ;  
Wiling me year by year, till I am found  
A pilgrim pale, with Paul's sad girdle bound."—I. H. N.

in no sense your own, or the result of your efforts or penetration, and it has a sweet gift which rejoices your heart. You must receive passively, letting it come and go as God will. It is given to do a special work at the moment; when you need it again He will renew it, but does not choose you to claim it as a possession of a blessing which you can summon at will. The Spirit of God cannot be fettered, or subject to control: you must wait patiently, certain that it will never fail you in the hour of need.

It is well to make a rule to yourself not to speak of these lights to other men, under the pretext of giving God glory or of enlightening them. This is a delusion to be resisted. None save those who are called to teach should aim at guiding their neighbours, unless under a very distinct and special vocation: the lights which guide you may not be calculated to enlighten other men, whose path may be unlike yours. Moreover, we waste our grace too readily pouring it out around us. Of course this does not mean but that you should do all in your power to forward other men in the way of holiness, but without using your personal experiences for that end.

We need great caution in making a right use

Divine Light, and a great deal of self-mortification; neither ought we hastily to conclude that all light is of God. St. Paul tells us that Satan can be "transformed into an angel of light,"<sup>1</sup> and he is ever ready to meddle with all that merely stimulates the imagination, while Grace influences the will and the understanding. Thus there is a danger of being deceived as to inward calls and drawings, or inspirations; and if you would avoid the devil's snares, leave the decision as to a right use of any such things to your confessor.

In order to a right use of Divine Light, you must avoid, as far as may be, giving way to imagination and your own opinion, mistrusting your reason and judgment. God usually communicates Himself sparingly to people who are always reasoning and judging for themselves. The best use of reason in spiritual matters is to offer it silently at the foot of the Cross. God makes Himself known chiefly to those who are lowly and child-like in heart. He cares nothing for profound learning, or brilliant talents, save inasmuch as they are sanctified by being offered to Him. He would have us put aside all human knowledge, confessing that we know nought save through Him. The greatest saints

<sup>1</sup> 2 Cor. xi. 14.

have ever sought God in the spirit of little children, while many of us, in our weak arrogance, think ourselves capable of judging God's ways of dealing with souls!

"As the heavens are higher than the earth, so are My ways higher than your ways, and My thoughts than your thoughts, saith the Lord."<sup>1</sup> How, then, dare we presume to trust in our spiritual perceptions? How can we fail to prostrate our minds before God? as David says, "I opened my mouth, and drew in my breath, for when Thy word goeth forth, it giveth light and understanding to the simple."<sup>2</sup> All worship involves a perpetual confession that He is the Light and the Truth—we all darkness and falsehood. Believing this, we can scarce go wrong. Let us say then with David, "I am Thy servant, O grant me understanding, that I may know Thy testimonies."<sup>3</sup> I cannot keep Thy law unless I know it, neither can I know it unless Thou grant me understanding. Who save Thyself can teach me how to fulfil it, either towards Thee or towards my neighbour? "Give me understanding, and I shall live."

<sup>1</sup> Isa. lv. 9.

<sup>2</sup> Psa. cxix. 30, 31.

<sup>3</sup> Psa. cxix. 725.

## What God asks of us, and what we should ask of God

THIS is a most necessary point to ascertain in the spiritual life. For want of a clear understanding of what God expects from us, and what He allows us to expect of Him, many grievous doubts and perplexities arise, needless discontent or unjustifiable satisfaction with self, murmurs against God, even despair. Now, one thing is clear; God expects nothing from us save that which is in our power—and that is reduced to a single thing—*i.e.* a right use of free-will, as guided by enlightening grace. First, then, subject to this definition, He requires us to give good heed to the action of our own heart, and to His Voice speaking therein; nor is this attention hard to those who love God and wish to please Him. He requires that we should not give ourselves up to anything which is calculated to distract this attention—whether it be amusement, curiosity, useless speculations, or volun-



tary excitement ; and so soon as we are conscious of any such distraction, He requires us to put away the cause. But do not fall into the mistake of supposing that the duties of your position, or your family, the claims of social life, or any other providential ties, need necessarily hinder this inward recollection ; habit will make it part of yourself amid all outer claims.

Next God requires a full, hearty correspondence with such grace as He supplies under our present circumstances. Grace varies with varying needs. The beginner's grace is different from that of an advanced Christian ; and his again is not the same as that granted to one far on in the path of perfection. Mental conditions and external practices which are suitable to one state of the spiritual life are not suitable to another, and we must learn to accept or quit them readily, according to the dictates of grace. Neither must we seek after things which are above our present capabilities, or strive to do what may be all very well for saints, proved and formed by God, but is all too much for our weakness.

Moreover, when once we have given ourselves to God, He requires of us never to recall the gift, never to act as though we were not His ; always to con

alt Him, or those who represent Him to us ; to be passive under whatever He lays upon us, and not to strive to cast aside His chastening Hand, under the plea that we cannot bear so great a trial. He requires of us never to fret under the temptation, humiliation or inward trial with which He is purifying us, but rather to ask courage to bear it to the end.

Above all, He requires self-renunciation in all things and for ever. But, inasmuch as there are many degrees of renunciation, which rise in intensity until the soul loses itself in God, our safest course is to maintain a general resolution of sacrificing whatever He may ask, without forecasting and imagining all sorts of things which may never happen. This is useless, because we cannot foresee the future, or tell what might be our material or spiritual attitude under such imaginary circumstances ; and dangerous, because it exposes us to the risk of presumption or discouragement. True self-renunciation leaves all the future to God, and only seeks to do its plain duty at the present moment.

God does not require sensible devotion of us, or any of those glowing religious emotions which are too often a subtle food to self-love. All such gifts are His alone, He can give and recall them as He

sees fit: therefore do not be troubled when you are dry, dull, unable to rouse yourself to any holy thoughts in prayer or communion—still less must you fancy that such prayers and communion are worthless. Self-love may pronounce them to be so, but God judges otherwise. He does not require us to have so absolute a control over our imagination as wholly to rule our thoughts. That is beyond our power, but it is within our power not to dwell upon distracting thoughts, to turn from them, to submit to spiritual advice. It is within our power to resist thoughts which militate against purity, faith or hope. These are temptations which God permits for our ultimate gain. We may ask with St. Paul to be delivered from them; but if the answer should be, "My grace is sufficient for thee," we must bear them meekly, resisting their assaults with the help of such means as obedience furnishes.

Again, in all events which depend upon external causes—His Providence or other men's will—God requires us to submit, and turn them as best we may to His Glory and our own Sanctification, persuaded, as St. Paul says, "that all things work together for good to them that love God." And it is well to remember that even, in the holiest undertakings, what God requires of us is earnest, willing

our, and the use of such means as we can command ; but He does not require *success* of us : that depends solely upon Himself, and sometimes in very love for us He refuses to crown our best intentions with success.

Such, generally speaking, is what God requires of us, and what depends upon our own free-will. As to what we should ask of God, be sure that we know not what we need, and that our safest course is to leave it all to Him—asking such good things as faith teaches us to seek, and seeking to preserve a holy indifference as to all that does not concern our spiritual progress. Above all, we must ask a true knowledge of God and of ourselves ; what He is and what we are ; what He has done for us and what we have done to offend Him ; His claims upon us, the blessing of His Grace, and the importance of rightly using it. Then we should ask perfect confidence in Him, so that we may say with Job, “ Though He slay me, yet will I trust in Him.” We must ask to love and serve Him unselfishly, for His sole Glory ; to believe in Him unquestioning, undoubting, through whatever darkness or trial may come upon us. And we should ask for such a spirit of obedience as may wholly set aside our own will and judgment, overrule our tastes and opinions,

and the light of our own reason, ever remembering that God's Ways are not as man's ways, and that if we would win entrance into His Eternal Life, it must be through a total abnegation of self and everything appertaining thereto.

## God's Dealings with the Soul

*Behold I stand at the door and knock : if any man hear My voice, and open the door, I will come into him, and will sup with him, and he with Me.*—REV. iii. 20.

DURING our whole earthly life, God's unfailing desire is to "come in" to our heart, and reign there: not for His Own Sake—what need of us has He for that?—but that we may be happy, not only hereafter, but in this life. Faith, experience, reason, will prove to us, that there is no true happiness to be found for man save in God. Now, in order that we may attain this happiness, He stands for ever at the heart's door, knocking by means of holy thoughts, grateful gleams of light, pricks of conscience. If you will but look within your heart, and give heed, you will find that He is perpetually knocking thus, and that if you do not hear Him, it is your own fault. All your life long He knocks, with unwearied patience, bearing with all your slights, your resistance, your perverseness. O Dear Lord, help me to recall

Thy ceaseless knocking at my heart, and my fearless rebellion. Every day through all my life Thou hast stood there, calling to me, and how often, although I have refused to hearken!

But when at last the door is opened, He enters. He takes sole possession, and nothing save His own determination to banish Him can drive Him thence. Lovingly He enters, ready to fill the faithful soul with the abundance of His Grace—forgiving all the past, imparting His own Peace. If souls do not experience this, it is that they have opened the door of their heart more through fear than love, and as yet they are restrained and controlled. Such men are liable to fall away, and their lives are often a succession of failures and penitences. But to those who give themselves unreservedly to God, whose hearts are more alive to His Love than to self-interest, His approach is full of exquisite unfailing joy.

Yet these firstfruits of peace are nothing as compared with that which our Dear Lord promises even in this life, to those who continue steadfast in His Love. The aim of a spiritual life is personal oneness with God—it is something more than unity only,—it is a very transformation—unity—like which should not dare to suggest such a likeness of

selves) that of the Ever-Blessed Trinity: "That they may be in Us, as Thou Father art in Me, and I in Thee."<sup>1</sup> Or, again, the close intimate intercourse expressed in the words, "I will sup with him, and he with Me;"—I will feed him with Divine food, he shall live the very life of God. But who is sufficient to speak of such ineffable mysteries? We can but marvel and adore.

Let us remember, moreover, that he who would reign with Jesus must first suffer with Him;—he must first die to self, and to all the sensitiveness of self-love. All the manifold trials with which God visits us are with a view to this perfect purification of the soul. Such trials are needful—for in no other way can we cast aside self;—but they are hard to bear—unbearable, indeed, unless we give ourselves up passively to God, Who will sustain us. Such trials are more profitable to God's Glory and the soul's salvation than the longest life of good works and religious exercises.

<sup>1</sup> John xvii. 21.



## The New Life in Jesus Christ

**S**T. PAUL continually reminded his converts that in Baptism they were buried with Christ, and rose again in the likeness of His Resurrection. We, too, are "planted into the likeness of His Death;" our hope and aim is that we shall enter into the grace of that His Glorious Resurrection. But to that end, we must be conformed to His Death, which was in truth only consummated on the Cross. His whole earthly sojourn was a mystical death. In like manner our new life in Jesus Christ must be a continual death to self; a dying daily to all sins and imperfections, to the world and its attractions, to the senses and bodily indulgences to our natural disposition and besetting faults, to all self-will, to self-love or high esteem of self, even to spiritual consolations, to certainty as to our soul's condition, and to all that we can call our own in the highest matters of religion. It is as we advance in such death to all this side the grave,

---

at the hidden life of Christ springs up and grows us ; and when the last step is won, He raises up the soul and imparts to it, even in this world, the glories of His Resurrection.

I. We must die to all sins and imperfections, however seemingly trivial. The first resolve of one who gives himself wholly to God must be never to give way deliberately to any fault whatever ; never to act in defiance of conscience, never to refuse anything God requires, never to say of anything, It is too small for God to heed. Such a resolution as this is an essential foundation in the spiritual life : I do not mean but that in spite of it we shall fall into inadvertencies, infirmities, errors ; but we shall rise up and go on anew from such faults—because they are involuntary, the will has not consented to them.

II. Again, we must die to the world and its attractions ; that is, we must neither love nor seek it, giving no more to it than what is required by the state of life to which it has pleased God to call us, and that as a duty rather than a pleasure.

III. Neither must we stand in awe of the world's opinions and judgments, nor fear its slights, its contempt, or even its ill usage ; we must not be ashamed of fulfilling our appointed duties or of obeying Christ's Gospel, or shrink from fully ac-

knowledging God's Law and that of conscience, because of anything the world may say or think of us. Depend upon it, in our times, none can fail to encounter many a struggle, many a hindrance, many a worldly custom to be set aside, many a worldly prejudice to be resisted, before we can hope to conquer that great enemy, human respect. This is a point on which you must examine yourself closely and unsparingly.

IV. Death to the senses and excessive bodily indulgence. This involves watchfulness against love of ease and comfort, a restricted use of what is superfluous in food, dress, sleep ; such mortifications as may be advised by your Confessor ; above all, a check upon the unrestrained liberty we often give to our eyes and ears, and upon whatever tends to undue excitement.

V. Death to our natural disposition and besetting faults. It is no small enterprise to overcome these, and many a saint of God has not achieved the task ere he is called from this world. Every good man is not an Augustine or a François de Sales, in whom grace triumphed utterly over nature. But the best way to set forward this work is to keep watch over the heart, checking its unruly motives as they rise ; never to act or speak from impulse,

temper or irritation, and always to strive after a calm self-possession.<sup>1</sup> Why not do that for God's Sake which so many accomplish in the world for mere human respect ?

VI. Death to all self-will. This covers a large field, and is a hard matter. First of all, you must begin by subjecting your mind and will to the dictates of reason, not giving way to fancy or caprice ; not being obstinate in your own opinion, giving heed to others, and yielding when they seem to be right ; ready to do as they wish in matters indifferent. Then, in spiritual things, you must accept what God gives, and remain where He places you, without wishing for anything different ; you must not criticise the workings of God's Grace ; you must subject your will and judgment to your director ; your active mind must be restrained ; you must refrain from self-dissection and perpetual reasonings about yourself, seeking rather Divine Guidance ; you must avoid merely intellectual reading (in the matter of spiritual books), aiming more to feed your soul than to satisfy a restless curiosity, which often leads to errors and delusions. Strive

<sup>1</sup> Thus a holy man writes to one of his spiritual children (a religious novice), " If you can learn to walk slowly and speak slowly, I shall have hopes of you."

to remember that God will give you exactly the light you need, and be satisfied therewith. If your heart and mind are cumbered with unnecessary, self-sought rubbish, what room is there for God to come in and fill them with His Peace?

VII. Death to self-love and self-esteem. This touches us very closely, for if there is one thing more deeply rooted in us than another, it is pride and self-conceit. They are God's bitterest enemies, and consequently ours also. He is for ever resisting and uprooting them in the soul that gives itself to Him. Be it ours to let Him deal with us, co-operating as best we may.

VIII. Death to spiritual consolations. There comes a time when God weans the soul from these; we cease to take conscious pleasure in spiritual things, everything becomes tiresome, weary—we cannot realise God's Presence—we do not appreciate our own peace, and fancy we have lost it. Then the soul must freely accept all such privation, and learn to serve God for His own Sake, not for His consolations. But inevitably such service costs the natural man no light struggle—nature resists, murmurs, despairs; never mind, go bravely on, heedless of your natural reluctance to suffer.

IX. Death to outward helps and to all certainty

to your soul's condition. Amid all your temptations and struggles, if you find a resting-place in him, or can lean upon your director, not feeling yourself forsaken of God, you will easily go through all trials. But if you have no such comfort, if you feel as though God hid His Face from you, as though you were lost to all hope, then indeed it requires a heroic courage to persevere, and say, God's Will be done.

X. Death to all we can call our own in holy things. Perhaps you have appropriated God's gifts, and rejoice in them as though they were your own? But God strips you of them—not really, but to outward appearance, and you are no longer conscious of any grace or good, natural or supernatural. You know not what you are, or were, or will be—you can see nothing save sin, hollowness, judgment. When you have accepted this in meek submission, your mystical death is attained—and then will follow resurrection and life. But these are God's own mysteries. Let us not presume to do more than fall down and worship Him.

## The Gifts of God

OUR spiritual life is, so to say, a perpetual barter with God ; He gives to receive again. And so it is with the soul ; but the first and last gifts are ever His—Grace during this life, glory in the life to come. And in both these God communicates somewhat of His Very Self to us. The soul in return gives itself to God—its will, its longings, its inclinations ; all that is in it is wholly offered up to God in this life : in the next there will be no giving, we shall be His infinitely, inconceivably. The only time then over which we have any control is in this present life, and it is now that we must strive to co-operate with our Dear Lord's grace and gifts.

He is ever the first to seek us. "Who hath first given to Him?" St. Paul asks.<sup>1</sup> We know that it is so in the things which concern this life, and it is no less in those which are supernatural ; the root and

<sup>1</sup> Rom. xi. 35.



undwork of all is God's Grace. Have we lost tismal grace, and do we regain it in penitence? s God who recalls us, we should never find the it road ourselves. Or, if we have retained our tismal grace, it is but thanks to the never-failing ply of actual grace which He vouchsafes to give

Our faith requires us to acknowledge that ry supernatural action must needs be inspired l guided by grace, and that grace is never with- d save as a punishment. We, poor, weak crea- es, can do nothing save obey Him faithfully, and rish the loving gifts He gives, with adoring nility.

These gifts are solely for our benefit. God gains hing through what He gives us, and the return : demands is for our sake, not His. Yet how en have we abused His gifts! how impossible it for us to offer any disinterested service to God! : best we can but strive to render Him a whole arted obedience, never imagining for one instant t we have done enough; withholding nothing from m; not clinging unduly even to His best gifts, t resigning them patiently at His call; persever- ; even when the temptation to be discouraged well nigh overpowering.

‘The gifts of God are without repentance,’ St.



Paul says.<sup>1</sup> He never takes back that which He has given, though He tenderly rebukes the soul which has misused His gifts, and all the time He is ready to pour forth fresh graces if it will but return to Him. So it was with David and St. Peter, so it ever is with all who come to Him in penitential love. But then we must give ourselves irrevocably to Him, there must be no drawing back, no shrinking, no regret; rather an ever pressing-forward, eager desire to give Him more and more, until there is nothing left to give. What matter whether we are conscious or not that God accepts our offering? Grant that He seems to ignore it. Nevertheless, we know that He would have us make it, and that He is worthy of all and more than we can offer. We may forsake Him, but He never forsakes us—His weak child wanders from Him, but God seeks him out, and lovingly reclaims him—the Lord's patience fails not, to the end His Grace pleads with the soul. But, alas! it is not so with us. I know that God will never forsake me, I am certain of His Grace, but I cannot count upon my own steadfastness for one moment? My will is ever frail and uncertain; to-day I pledge myself never to forsake my Master, to-morrow I wander from

<sup>1</sup> Rom. xi. 35.

side. Surely this consciousness ought to be a deep self-mistrust, and quicken the earnestness to persevere in rightly using every grace. Can I foresee the consequences of a voluntary neglect of any the most seemingly trifling grace ; may be God's possible withdrawal of favour, and my own increased weakness ? Dear Lord, uphold me, through all my endless perils of inadvertent impetuous faults, and through all my natural infirmities. May I never for one instant offend Thee deliberately, or reject Thy Grace, or withhold whatever Thou askest of me. How can I but fear my weak self ? do Thou rule and guide me in all my ways. May I be faithful to Thee through all and long, and cleaving to Thee with stedfast purpose, I be carried through all the storms of this life, and rest with Thee for ever at last.

## A Childlike Spirit


THE first step towards the inner life is to attain a childlike spirit in Heavenly things. Our Saviour told His disciples that "except ye become as little children, ye shall not enter into the Kingdom of Heaven," and again He said that "of such is the Kingdom of Heaven." But this childlike spirit is not to be understood save by experience—it is solely God's gift, and no effort of the intellect will can produce it.

A little child does not reflect or argue—he has no foresight, no prudence, no malice. Even so is spiritual childhood. God stills intellectual activity—that ceaseless whirl of reasoning and arguing in which man's heart is prone to bewilder itself—fills it with the one simple thought of Him. Then the soul ceases to weary itself with planning and foreseeing, giving itself up to God's Holy Spirit within, and to the teachings of His Providence without;—laying aside all self-opinion, to be guided by Him Alone, in a state of simple loving dependence.

Again, a child knows no disguise—so soon as it is capable of any dissimulation, the childlike nature is gone. And it is the same in the spiritual order of things. He who has a childlike spirit is free from all affectation and constraint—his actions, words and manner are all perfectly natural—he means what he says—he keeps his word—he does not seek to hide his faults, or to appear other than what he really is, and he is devoid of all the reserve of pride.

A child expresses love and affection without restraint or pretence ; and so the childlike soul in all simplicity pours itself out before God in unstudied heartfelt love ; he knows no method in prayer save that of placing himself in God's Presence, hearken-  
ing, gazing, pouring out his treasures of love, it may be in words,—or more often perhaps in silence. Such a man loves his neighbour sincerely, heartily ; without envy, criticism, contempt or deceit ;—he never flatters, or uses unmeaning forms, but his courtesy is that of which Holy Scripture is the code. If it be his duty to reprove, he does it in love, and he is ever ready to do good to all men without affectation or ostentation, as in God's Sight, seeking no other reward.

A child is obedient and docile, and knows that



he cannot follow his own will. So in spiritual things a childlike spirit renounces his own will for that of God, however that may take shape. He does not seek to rule his own course, but gives himself unreservedly to be guided by the Holy Spirit, and by God's chosen minister to his soul; while in externals he willingly yields his own will to that of others, save where he knows a thing to be God's Will, and then indeed he is firm as a rock. A child has but little self-knowledge, and no self-inspection—he abides simply as he is—and so the childlike spirit is not given to self-contemplation, but rather goes on from day to day content with such light as God gives him for the immediate necessity. He does not judge of the earnestness of his prayers or communions by the excitement of his feelings, leaving all such judgment to God, but goes on quietly through all the variations of his spiritual life. He knows that there must be wintry storms, frost and clouds;—that is to say temptations, dryness and weariness;—but he endures them patiently, and waits for brighter times. He is not for ever fretting as to his progress, or looking back to see how far he is getting on;—rather he goes steadily and quietly on, and makes all the more progress because it is unconscious. So he never gets troubled

discouraged ;—if he falls he humbles himself, gets up at once, and goes on with renewed earnestness.

child is weak, and the consciousness of this weakness makes it mistrustful of itself, and wholly depending in those it loves; and the childlike Christian knows himself to be utterly weak, unable to go step aright. So he never trusts himself, but puts all his confidence in God, keeping ever near Him, stretching out his hand for help and strength in every difficulty. He takes no credit to himself for the good he may do, or the victories he may win, knowing them to be God's. He does not esteem himself above other men, realising that if God to withdraw His Hand, he would assuredly fall into every conceivable sin, and believing that if he were around had the grace given to him they would do it far better than he does. The knowledge of his own weakness prevents his marvelling at his strength; he has no wounded self-love, but in a true spirit of dependence he cries to God for help in the moment of danger. Conscious weakness is the very principle of all his strength, and relying upon God's protection he knows no doubt or fear: he undertakes nothing alone; but when the Voice of God calls, he is ready to undertake all things, to

brave all things, certain of success, come what may.

Innocence, peace and pure enjoyment are the portion of little children ;—they are happy without consciously reflecting on their happiness, all thought and care they leave to those who love them. So the childlike soul enjoys a most real unsought happiness which God Himself pours upon it, causing “all to work together for good to those that love Him.” No storms can shake their foundation, nor earthly troubles move it. Not that such a man is insensible to grief, but he is raised above its sharpness by his entire resignation to God’s Will. This is a gift which can only be known to those who experience its sweetness, and in truth that experience is beyond all words to describe. My God, I am Thine, now, henceforth and for ever. Suffer Thy child to come to Thee, and dwell in Thy Presence where alone is joy unspeakable, and rest and peace.

“Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast Thou ordained strength.”<sup>1</sup> Our Lord applied these words of the Psalmist to Himself, when the Pharisees were offended at the hosannas with which His entrance into Jerusalem was greeted. In the triumphant greeting the people accepted the Messiah.

<sup>1</sup> Psa. viii. 2.

with a childlike spirit, not dwelling upon His poverty, or His lowliness, but receiving without question the truth that He came "in the Name of the Lord;" and thus the ignorant "perfected praise," while the proud intellectual Pharisee stood apart, blinded by prejudice and hardness of heart. And so among ourselves; the natural tendency of human reason is not to enter into the things of God; rather to despise and reject them, and strange as the assertion may seem, this continually happens among religious people, who are often as real opponents to the true interior life, as the Pharisees, with all their high professions of sanctity, were to Jesus Christ and His Gospel.

No one truly enters into the things of God save through a childlike spirit, a spirit which tends to make its possessor feel incapable of arguing and reasoning, which fills him rather with a sense of weakness and ignorance that knows no rest save in God; a spirit ready to believe, to trust, to obey. Such a man goes calmly onwards by the light of faith, content not to "choose or see his path;" his heart's prayer is—

"Keep Thou my feet, I do not ask to see  
The distant scene,—one step enough for me."

Surely it was in such a spirit that St. Paul arose



from the earth, seeing no man, but gave himself passively to be "led by the hand, and brought to Damascus." Nothing is so fatal to the interior life as conceit in our own reason and intellect; on which we are certain to depend less and less as we open our eyes to the true Light of Heaven. After all, what are our greatest, keenest, most powerful intellectual achievements compared to those of Satan? He possesses deeper wisdom, keener intelligence, a loftier grasp of all intellectual processes than the whole race of man combined; for when he lost God's Grace for ever, he did not lose his intellectual capacity—a capacity, in truth, which is part of his sentence, and does but add to his punishment. Those who have never sought to attain true mental humility are apt to imagine it impossible for mature and powerful minds, but in truth they have yet to learn how it lies at the root of all our Dear Lord's teaching, and how it has ever been the path by which His Saints have trod. To give heart and mind to God, so that they are ours no longer—to do good without being conscious of it, to pray ceaselessly and without effort, as we breathe—to love without stopping to reflect upon our feelings—to go ever onwards without pausing to measure our progress—such is the perfect forgetfulness of self, which

casts us upon God, as a babe rests upon its mother's breast. It is not by great deeds, long prayers, or even by heavy crosses that we may best give glory to God; self-will may taint all these, but total self-renunciation does in truth give Him all the glory.

But we cannot attain to total self-renunciation by ourselves. God Alone can extinguish the flame of self-love within us; He Alone can destroy the old natural man, and raise up within the heart that mystical life, by which "I live, yet not I, but Christ liveth in me." But to this end we must give ourselves up to His dealing without reserve. Now, it may seem paradoxical to say that no man living enjoys such perfect liberty as those who are thus absolutely "led by the Spirit of God."<sup>1</sup> The world's liberty makes a fair show, but worldly men are more or less slaves to their passions and to human respect; and half-hearted Christians scarce know what freedom means. Every occasion of sin betrays them, every temptation overwhelms them, human respect enthrals them—they wish to do right, but evil is too strong for them—and that is scarce liberty when a man leaves the good he fain would do, for the evil he would shun. Neither are self-

<sup>1</sup> Rom. viii. 14.

willed people free, though they often imagine that they are—they are governed by their own restless, perverse imagination, they aspire to conscious warmth in their devotions, and failing to find it, they are apt to murmur at themselves and at God. Moreover, such persons are for the most part scrupulous, undecided, harassed; in fact they are as much the slaves of self-will, as more worldly men are of earthly passions. The only liberty is where God has sole possession of the heart, and where it is wholly subject to His Grace—wholly subject, and yet in perfect liberty! “How can these things be!” True liberty is the perfection of human life, and true liberty does not consist in the power of doing evil, which is rather a pitiful inheritance of our fallen nature. God, Who is Liberty perfected, cannot by any possibility do that which is evil—how then can man’s freedom be in any such power? The more a man is led by the Spirit of God, the more he is raised to that true liberty which is God’s, and if we writhe under such subjection of will, it is but owing to that proud spirit of independence by which the angels fell.

When once earthly passions are chastened, self-will conquered, pride subdued, the voice of grace heard more clearly within the soul than that of nature, this subjection will cease

to be irksome ; and these results never fail to be attained by hearty generous efforts to gain the mastery over our senses and imagination. Then, indeed, a man attains to a most blessed independence of all save God. Free from the cruel bondage of the world, he tastes the sweetness of untroubled peace. Ambition, avarice, and lust cannot tempt him ; human respect, the criticism, and ridicule of his fellow creatures cannot turn him aside from what he knows to be right. Sorrows, crosses, and humiliations lose their sting ; he is raised above the attractions and the threats of the world. Is not this to be free indeed ? Yet further, such a man becomes free as regards himself ; he is no longer a victim to his own imagination, or the caprice of his will. He is firm and resolved, his principles and opinions are deeply rooted, and tell upon his every action. God's Holy Spirit imparts somewhat of its own Immutable Character to His weak creature, and though he may be assailed by many an inward storm, his will remains firm as the Rock of his Salvation. All this must be learnt by experience, but be sure that those who give themselves wholly to God, will be surprised to find, even at an early stage, how different they are to what they were. There is all the difference that we see be-

tween a calm, sunlit sea, and that same ocean tossing and heaving beneath wind and storm.

There is yet one more point of liberty to which the "sons of God" are led—they are free even with respect to Him. Let Him do with them as He will, let Him try or comfort them, let Him seem to hide His Face, or visibly have them in His Holy keeping—their souls will alike be at rest. Externally they may be tossed hither and thither; "all Thy waves and storms have gone over me;" but there is peace within. Their liberty lies in willing whatsoever God wills, asking nothing else, heedless of self, accepting all He offers. "Asking nothing, refusing nothing," as was said by one who drank deeply of those life-giving waters of His Will. To such souls nothing can come amiss, nothing can greatly move them. Who would not long after such freedom from earth's weary thralldom, its restless pining heart-aches, its fears and hopes; and even from the cares and anxieties of the half-hearted Christian, who seeks himself even in doing God's Will, and thereby loses the "perfect liberty, wherewith Christ had made us free!"

## **‘Perfect Love Casteth out Fear’**

**G**OD requires us to fear Him. Holy Scripture sets this fear before us continually. “It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the Living God.” “The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom,” but it is the beginning only ; Love is the fulfilment thereof. Holy fear is one of the gifts of the Spirit, whereby He would fit us to receive His more perfect gifts. Thus while we must seek to be filled with this holy fear both in body and soul, we must not be content to stop there, but continually aim at that perfect love which purifies and transforms fear into its own gracious self. If you are still unconverted, I would have you tremble before the judgments of God, I would seek to kindle the fear of His wrath within your heart ;—it is the Holy Spirit’s own Voice ; and even those who have turned from their past sins need to be upheld in the way of penitence by fear of His displeasure. Every one of us has great need to fear our proneness to sin,

through weakness and the force of bad habits;—such a holy fear will often be a most helpful weapon against the temptations which beset us. But fear must not be the governing motive of a Christian's life;—God would have a higher kind of service, He has formed our hearts to be governed by love—His first great Commandment, the one only worthy offering we can bring Him. Love alone can draw us from earthliness, and lead us to God. Love alone softens, enlarges, raises, purifies the heart. The Christian's law consists of two things, to shun that which is evil, and to do that which is good. Now fear may tend to the first, but it will never produce the last result; while love does both. Love teaches us to "abstain from all appearance of evil," and to aspire after perfection, regardless of difficulty and self-sacrifice. There is no generosity in fear—a literal abstinence from that which is forbidden seems to satisfy its claims; but love would always fain have tenfold more to offer, and it counts its very best as nought while some further sacrifice can be made. Fear knows nothing of the tender refinement and exquisite sensitiveness of love; but when God vouchsafes to fill a heart therewith, it is indeed a treasure to be jealously guarded and cherished. When He visits us with His Love we

begin to marvel how we could ever have feared One so infinitely Gracious, we rest on Him in childlike trust, we speak to Him with sacred familiarity;—visions of dread no longer disturb us, and then indeed fear is “cast out.” Yet a certain filial fear remains—but it is not a fear of punishment; the loving heart fears God because it would grieve to offend so dear a Father,—to do the smallest thing that could be ungrateful or displeasing to Him. Such a soul fears to commit the most venial fault, the slightest imperfection, simply because all shadow of sin is contrary to God’s Will; and there is no armour so invulnerable to temptation as this sweet childlike fear. It produces a ceaseless watchfulness, a host of loving precautions against the most transient unfaithfulness;—it triumphs easily over difficulties, bursts earthly bondage, and passes victoriously through the snares of the world, the flesh, and the devil, reaching forth joyously to the One Sole Object of every effort and hope. But slavish fear could never effect any such result. Still more forcible is the desire to please Him we love. The loving soul is calm and peaceful, yet it is ever on the watch for occasions wherein to prove its love—labour, suffering, sacrifice—all is welcome so long as it can please its Lord. Recognising



self-will as His great enemy, love does violence to self on every side—for His Dear Sake. It is thus that perfect love casteth out fear—until it learns to see nought save God;—neither shrinking from correction, or asking reward—self, in short, is lost “in a blaze of charity.” If, then, one who has sincerely offered himself to God, should find himself at any time overwhelmed by a sudden fear of God's exceeding awfulness, I would say, See whether it be a trial sent by Him—and if so, bear it in a loving spirit. But if it be a temptation of the Evil One, seeking to move you to despair, then renew your acts of confidence in God, cast yourself upon Him, cleave to Him, and ask Him to enable you to turn this temptation to His greater Glory, by detaching you more and more from all that is of self. Such a course will assuredly bring you peace, and draw you closer to your only Strength and Hope.

## What Holiness is

**U**NDER the Law, God commanded His people to "be holy, for I the Lord your God am holy;"<sup>1</sup> and Jesus bade His disciples, "Be ye perfect even as your Father which is in Heaven is Perfect." The whole motive power and aim of holiness set before us in these words; but we cannot enter into their depths save through the light of grace, nor will anything teach us their full meaning so well as the attempt to live by them. There is a perfection of symmetry in God's holiness, and whatever is regulated and contrary thereto is displeasing to Him. He forgives our wanderings and inconcurrences when we repent and forsake them, but if we reject His Mercy and persist therein, He inevitably punishes them, because He is Holy. He has made us in His Own Likeness, and He requires on our side to strive after the perfecting of this resemblance; He has endowed us with free-will and

<sup>1</sup> Lev. xix. 2.

intelligence, and it is our part to aim at being holy because He is Holy. How else dare such a creature as I am dare to approach God? He has made me for Himself, all I have is of Him, therefore I owe Him ceaseless gratitude; I need Him perpetually; therefore I must ever hope for Him; I wait for His gifts, I can find no rest save in Him. But how shall I attain this blessed intercourse with my Lord save through holiness? An unholy soul is ever going farther and farther from Him, and He from it—and the end must be total separation from Him for ever.

Moreover, the work of Grace has drawn me still nearer to Him than that of my first creation. God has given me supernatural gifts; He has made me with a view to an eternity spent in His Presence and sharing His Blessedness. How tenfold then is the force of that commandment, "Be ye holy, for I am holy." How can I hope to share His bliss, to be united to Him, without holiness? What can be so all-important to me in this life, as a growth therein? and how can I hope to grow in holiness save by His Grace, before whom the Saints in Paradise ever bow down with the song of praise, "Holy, Holy, Holy, Lord God of Hosts."

It was that we might attain to this holiness that

e were engrafted into the Divine Nature ; “be-  
otten again unto a lively hope by the Resurrection  
f Jesus Christ,”<sup>1</sup> not joined to Him spiritually  
lone, but our bodies made “the members of Christ.”<sup>2</sup>  
Who can ponder this truth, and not be filled with  
n awful sense of the personal holiness required of  
im as a Christian. In primitive times the Apostles,  
npressed with this verity, addressed all believers  
s “Saints ;” but could we dare now to use such  
anguage to Christians ? Are not too many of those  
hose calling is the same as that of Christ’s first  
ollowers practically enemies of His holiness ? and  
hat while the standard set before them is God  
Himself. Remember it is Christ Who said, “Be ye  
erfect, as your Father which is in Heaven is per-  
ect.” Can we be holy even as He is Holy ? In  
uth no ; but every action and thought must be  
oulded, shaped upon His Example, before we can  
lful the precept. It was to this end that God  
ecame Incarnate, and dwelt among men—that we  
ight have an Example which, clothed in our  
uman flesh, subject to all our infirmities, we  
ight follow, as we cannot follow an Invisible, All  
owerful God, and our Example is likewise our  
uide and our Strength ; He supplies the Grace

<sup>1</sup> 1 Pet. i. 3.

<sup>2</sup> 1 Cor. vi. 15.

whereby we may follow Him, He is continually offering it to us, and the more we claim, the more abundantly He pours it out upon us. Those who would use it rightly must do so through His strength; they must give themselves to Him, and never recall the gift; they must leave their souls in His Hand, as the clay in the potter's—"living or dying they must be His;" and He will perfect the good work He has begun in them.

He who has fully grasped the principle that God is All, and the creature nought, has mastered the whole spiritual life. Its object is to give to each that which is due; *i.e.*, to God everything without reserve; to the creature simply nothing—and therein lies perfect humility and perfect submission to Grace. He who begins to give himself heartily to God, opens his eyes to what God really is—not after a merely speculative, unprofitable fashion, but with a perception which reacts upon his whole life—internal and external. Such knowledge cannot fail to strip off the delusions of self, and as we learn to see our own utter nothingness and emptiness, we shall be more and more filled with God. So long as we think anything good of ourselves, or aim at any self-chosen path, God is not really our All in All. God is All in the natural order of

things; without Him nothing is made—and the gift of existence includes all other gifts. Thus I owe whatever I am or have to God—my intellect, my memory, my will—all are of Him; and if I use them as my own, if they move me to vanity or self-conceit, I defraud Him of His right; I cast myself practically below those I despise in my pride, I become the enemy of God. “Who maketh Thee to differ from another? and what hast thou that thou didst not receive? Now, if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it?” asks St. Paul.

Again, God has made all for Himself—all creation depends upon Him, He is the sole end of all things. In one sense undoubtedly, this world is made for man, but only that man may use the gift to God's Glory, and therefore he is bound to use those mental powers which he alone of all creation possesses, and all the external benefits he enjoys, to God's service. So soon as man holds himself to be independent, and appropriates to himself the wondrous mental faculties with which he is endowed; so soon as he uses the inferior creation with which he is surrounded other than as God's wills; so soon as he prefers the creature to the Creator, so soon he becomes a mere graceless rebel. Man ranks

even lower in the order of grace than that of nature. By the order of grace this intelligent being, man, in spite of his own nothingness, is destined to the eternal possession of God—a destiny so sublime, so beyond all save supernatural grace, that nothing higher can be conceived. Unless God Himself had made known to us that such is our destiny, no human intellect could ever have attained so great knowledge; and unless He had shown us the means whereby to attain to this glorious end, we could never find the way. Our holy faith, its worship, its Sacraments, are God's appointment; human reason could not have invented them, neither has it any authority by which to institute them. Man can neither desire or seek eternal life of himself. Grace must continually co-operate with his free-will. Even without the hindrance of original sin, it must have been so—and how much more under the tendency to evil, the aversion to good which is the result of natural concupiscence? Ignorance, weakness, and passion all tend to darken man's reason; without Grace he can do no good thing, and that grace is the free gift of Jesus Christ. How often, too, original sin is strengthened by years of fatal habits, unresisted temptations! What then save God's persevering Grace can save His sinful child? Surely

He is all, and man nought, and worse than nought, in the matter of sanctification. This seems like a dark picture, and yet more or less it applies to us all, for how few have kept their baptismal purity? One deliberate sin, one resistance to grace, one refusal to obey God's call, may be our eternal destruction! And how easily such things happen! A moment's self-complacency, a thought of pride of our own good works, or of contempt for a fellow creature, such may be the beginning of a worse state of things than that from which God's Mercy originally saved us. Who but must tremble at the thought, who can think great things of himself if he remember what he has been, what he would be without God's help, what he may any day become, if he trusts to his own strength rather than God's upholding Hand?



## The Blessed Virgin a Model of the Interior Life

WE shall find a valuable lesson as to the interior life in those words of Holy Scripture concerning the Blessed Virgin, "Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart."<sup>1</sup> Let us reflect a moment upon what God did for her, and on what she offered in return to Him. He chose her out to be the Mother of Jesus Christ; He gave her high favours—"the Lord is with thee, blessed art thou among women;"<sup>2</sup> and He gave to her such a share as none other could ever know alike in the Cross and the Glory of Christ.

In return, Mary offered to God a purity, a humility, and a submission which may be well taken as the model of an interior life. She did not reason upon God's mysterious dealings with her, incomprehensible as they were to all save the eye of faith. It is ever so in the hidden life; He leads souls by way:

<sup>1</sup> Luke ii. 19.

<sup>2</sup> Luke i. 28.

ther contrary to human notions; He over-  
s earthly judgments; He disconcerts all our  
, overrules all our self-conceived plans. We  
out one course to adopt, and that is to say  
lary, "Be it unto me according to Thy word."  
imed at no great things, her "low estate"  
ed her, nor did she believe herself to be likely  
chosen for the very highest honour a created  
could ever know, to become the Mother of God.  
n the hidden life, those only can serve God  
who realise their own poverty and helplessness,  
jecting every proud thought, look for nothing  
His Grace. Mary's share in her Son's Cross  
with His Birth, and followed her to Calvary,  
eyond it. Most Christians fail to see much  
r than our Dear Lord's bodily sufferings upon  
ross, and His Mother's sorrow in beholding  
they lose sight of the life-long expectation  
se sufferings, of the ingratitude which pierced  
part of Jesus when men "would not" be saved,  
mental agonies of the Saviour, and the  
which pierced Mary's breast.<sup>1</sup> Yet all the  
that she was sharing her Son's weight of  
sh, a weight which none save God might bear,  
was she externally? A poor Jewish woman,

<sup>1</sup> Luke ii. 35.

dwelling for thirty years at Nazareth in her homely simplicity, later on without even that lowly home, dependent on the loving charity of St. John. What stir did she ever make in the world? or when did she ever come prominently before men's gaze? What did she do externally to promote her Son's Gospel? And yet in truth she is "blessed among women," as the gracious channel whereby redemption came to sinners. In truth God's ways are not as our ways! Lowliness, obscurity, silence, are very precious in His Sight, and He is more wont to use as His chosen instruments those who affect nothing, esteem themselves as nought, and shrink from earthly applause than all others. Who can meditate on the life of our Dear Lord and His Blessed Mother, and doubt it? Lowliness, absence of self-esteem, love of an obscure life, silence, solitude, diligence in giving heed to little things, faithfulness to Grace, to prayer and recollection, total submission to God's Will, complete self-sacrifice all these are of the very essence of the true interior life, and all these we shall find more perfectly set forth in Holy Mary, as recorded in the Word of God, than in any other earthly example set before us by the Holy Spirit. "Behold Thy Mother." They are our Dear Lord's own words. Let us take

them in a childlike spirit, and contemplating lovingly the features of that loved and loving mother, let us pray Him to mould us more and more upon this sweet model of purity, holiness and hidden life.

## Resignation

"FATHER, into Thy Hands I commend My Spirit." It was at the moment when our Blessed Lord's earthly anguish had reached its climax that He thus summed up the perfect sacrifice He had taken upon Himself, and gave utterance to that which had been the ruling power of His Incarnate Life—total submission to His Father. What act was ever so full of pure disinterested love! Love cannot be separated from faith and hope,—on the contrary, it perfects both in faithful souls. There may be no definite conscious sense thereof, but the reality is assuredly there; and the true interior life, while it tends to deepen and ripen love, confirms faith and hope at the same time. God's Grace does indeed enable some of His favoured saints to follow their Master in His utter self-abandonment;—there have been souls able to resign everything to God, but this is the work of extraordinary grace, and usually the result of no

common purifying sorrows. Such a soul is ordinarily led into circumstances of special retirement, in which meditation becomes its chief occupation. One sacrifice after another is required of it ; trials and temptations, temporal and spiritual, are heaped upon it. The soul becomes unable to see its own condition clearly, and feels as though all were wrong with it, as though God had altogether forsaken it. Thus God leads His servant to the edge of what may be likened to a vast spiritual abyss, and then calls upon him unhesitatingly to plunge therein ; and thenceforth He imparts a new and glorious life to the self-forgetting soul. But all this is a mystery only to be read beneath supernatural light : and to many of us it must remain a sealed book. At all events let us respect what we cannot understand, and abstain from rash judgments, remembering that what is impossible with men is possible to God.

God repeatedly makes Himself known to us in Holy Scripture as a Jealous God—jealous of our heart and mind, requiring that we give Him, not barren, speculative homage, but such worship as will influence every act and thought of our lives. Intellectual homage consists in acknowledging that God is All in All, the Beginning, the End of all things, and that without Him nothing is. It con-

sists in the prostration of all our faculties before Him, of every mental power, natural and supernatural ; in willing to see as He sees, to judge as He judges ; in a continual death to self-will and self-chosen ways, to follow His Will. He exacts this homage with jealousy, and those who refuse it to Him, and choose to walk by their own light, are no better than rebels. All the fatal errors in faith and practice which distract Christendom have arisen because men in their pride of intellect have neglected "the True Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world."<sup>1</sup>

The heart's homage consists in accepting God as the Source whence all affections flow, in loving Him wholly and with all our strength, and in loving all else in Him and subject to His Love. Such homage is His right, whether as our Creator, our Father or our Protector, and experience teaches every faithful soul that there is no happiness on earth for those whose hearts are not stayed on Him. [All ill-regulated love becomes the torment of the heart,] but all that of which He is the channel, fills us with an abundant peace which this life's chances and changes cannot destroy. God is infinitely jealous ; and as we ponder on this truth, and then on our own deeply

<sup>1</sup> John i. 9.

noted, subtle self-love, which we only half fathom  
perceive, we may well tremble! How am I to  
root out this self-love, which is part of my very being?  
Many a struggling soul cries out.

In truth no man can conquer self-love by his own  
forts;—but he can give himself up simply to God;  
he can leave God to work the destruction of that  
self-love, he can second the dealings of God's loving  
jealousy, he can lie still under the Hand which strips  
and chastens him in seeming severity, Not that  
such submission is easily attainable; there must be  
many a trial, many a struggle first, but he who  
perseveres, and who, having given himself to God,  
refrains from recalling the gift, will sooner or later  
be successful. God's Jealous Love never leaves its  
task unfinished, and the faithful soul may trust in  
Him that He will give "patience its perfect work."  
When self-love is uprooted, that Love is satisfied,  
and broods in blessing over its conquest. Heaven  
would be no longer Heaven if self-love could find  
entrance there.



## Pure Love of God

PURE love is the Love of God, free from all intermixture of self ; consequently any act of love, whether it springs from hope, gratitude, or reverence, is pure so long as it is free from the love of self. None save God can tell whether we love Him heartily and purely ; He has seen fit to withhold any certainty as to our own mental state from us, in order that we may be humble and trustful. One thing is clear—true love and self-love cannot dwell together—whichever is strongest will uproot the other. Self-love has its root in our own interests, it keeps them ever in view. God is not its aim and end ; even in spiritual things it seeks Him but for its own gratification, its own advantage. In material things it tends to mortal sin ; in things allowable it produces imperfections and perversions. But the love of God is altogether pure in its origin, though varying in degree and intensity. When a soul first begins to love him truly, there will be much of

self clinging to it, and God bears indulgently with his imperfection, often using it to detach us more and more from things of this world, and by slow yet advancing steps in self-renunciation, He leads us into the interior life. Little by little He purifies his weak child;—one while He withdraws spiritual consolations—our prayers and communions become dry, our affections slacken, our heart seems to grow cold. Then the soul is tempted to think itself forsaken of God, and to give up all its high aims. To do this would be a proof that we were only seeking our own satisfaction in spiritual things, but the faithful soul will persevere under such dryness steadily for love of God, and so will grow in Love of Himself, as apart from His gifts.

After these beginnings, God often withdraws all conscious delight in His Love for long intervals; the soul ceases to feel that it loves or is loved, all self-consciousness (which tends to feed self-love) is washed, and yet in truth that soul loves more fervently than before: the creature is set aside, and God takes sole possession of the heart. Such love does not multiply formal acts, its best proof is in forgetfulness of self—it is ever reaching forward, and losing itself in God.

Purifying love works often through temptations,

which seem to us to be uprooting those very virtues which in truth they are strengthening and confirming—purity, faith, hope, charity towards our fellow men, holiness, self-restraint. All these may encounter fierce temptations, but they are all external to the soul, and it is not really shaken by them. Still that fact is hidden from it; it fears lest it has consented to temptation, and however we may encourage it, such a soul remains fearful that it has sinned. Thus it becomes very prostrate, very humble in self-accusation and condemnation, and all high thoughts, all self-esteem are thoroughly driven forth by a true, pure love of God; which makes the soul dread that in spite of good intentions, it is displeasing Him. Meanwhile, in truth, that soul is as far as possible from consenting to sin, and by a true, most beautiful contrition, it is drawing close and closer to God.

Again, purifying love works through humiliations. One who has been highly esteemed by all around, suddenly finds himself slandered, and sunk in the opinion of those he looks up to. His words and actions are misinterpreted and unkindly judged, he is forsaken by friends, harshly blamed by those in authority. But he is silent, he accepts such blame as deserved, he seeks not to be justified, and God's

Love establishes yet a fresh victory over self-love in that man's heart. But what when God Himself seems to forsake him, and shows His Face only as a stern Judge? Then is the moment when suffering man attains the closest likeness to his Saviour on the Cross—he too cries out “My God, my God, why hast Thou forsaken me!” but he owns God's Power, he submits, and by this final sacrifice all earthly soils are swept away, and God reigns Alone in His servant's heart. Beware however of supposing that these severe trials are incompatible with hope. It never fails amid the sharpest temptations. God and Satan are alike known by their works. Satan's first triumph is through pride, and he goes on to attack the flesh. God begins with triumphing over the flesh, and His latter victory is a complete annihilation of pride, even through the bitterness of temptation. But hope is never absent where His Hand works; to doubt that were to doubt His Grace.

## The Hidden Life of the Manger

THE interior life finds its lessons in the manger no less than in the Cross; the one contains the rudiments, the other the perfection of that life, and he who would attain the height must begin at the beginning. The Incarnate Lord has shown His interior dispositions in coming upon this earth—Love of His Father, love of men. “Wherefore when He cometh into the world, He saith, sacrifice and offering Thou wouldest not, but a body hast Thou prepared me: in burnt offerings and sacrifice Thou hast had no pleasure. Then said I, Lo, I come to do Thy will, O God.”<sup>1</sup> That will was that He should bear our sins, and God’s Justice—and from His Birth Jesus accepted it, from the manger He faced the Cross, He desired it—“for this purpose came I into the world.”

Now, from this we learn a great lesson, namely, that the chief feature of a hidden life is the Cross;

<sup>1</sup> Heb. x. 5-7.

it is the first thing God sets before us; that first work of a soul which truly seeks Him is accept the Cross,—we mean a total setting aside self for God, total renunciation of our own interests for those which are His. He Alone knows that may be involved in this sacrifice, but we do not doubt that He will give us courage to accept and strength to bear whatever He requires of us. Be it ours to give ourselves without reserve to Him, and to say with Christ, "How am I destined till it be accomplished."

The first Adam entered the world a perfect man; second Adam chose rather to come as a little child, that we might learn to be as babes in dependence on grace in simplicity, in obedience. As a babe, Jesus adored His Father no less perfectly when He spent nights in prayer, or on the Cross, but it was a silent, passive adoration, a fact which we should do well to remember when our pride is wounded, because we are cold, lifeless, unable to express ourselves in prayer. Such a mortified condition, so bitter to self-love, may be more acceptable to God than our seasons of warm, flowing emotion. To wait in silent humility before the presence of God is really to serve Him "in spirit and in truth." He does not need our glowing

lights and emotional imaginations, which may feed self-complacency more than the soul's health; but that silent, lowly prayer which is joined in intention to the Child Jesus praying in the Manger, will bring us very near to God.

Again the Holy Spirit teaches some great lessons of the interior life from the Infant Saviour's first days on earth—from the mean stable, the poor swaddling clothes,—humiliation, suffering, neglect, the very atmosphere in which He first drew breath. Where else could we read so perfect a lesson in detachment from the good things of this world, total contempt for earthly honours and pleasures, that which Jesus set before His followers here? And that which He chose as His first portion, He chose for all His earthly sojourn; He was poor, labouring with His own Hands, without a place wherein to lay His Head, unknown or despised of men, bearing all possible sufferings and persecutions to the end. Remember, too, who they were who were admitted into His Manger. None without a special miraculous call, as though to teach us that we cannot attain to an interior life without our vocation of God, and that those He calls must resemble the Shepherds of Galilee in lowliness and freedom from worldly longings; in vigilance, for it was during

their night watch that they were called ; in faith, had they doubted the Heavenly Vision, they could never have found Christ. Or if they be among the great ones of the earth who are called to seek an interior life, they must be like those Eastern Kings, humble in greatness, ready to leave at God's Voice, wise without self-confidence or presumption, open to the leading of Heavenly Light, bowing before the guidance of the Star of Righteousness. God has not left His Church without some glorious examples of the interior life among crowned heads, and those crowned with the yet nobler diadem of wisdom and learning—and very sure it is, that they and all His Saints, now surrounding the Throne of the Lamb in Glory inconceivable, drank deeply at that well of lowliness which springs forth in ever fresh streams of purity and life from the cradle of our Incarnate Lord.



## Jesus Christ the Way, the Truth the Life

**J**ESUS CHRIST gathered up the whole  
tery of faith, hope, and love for man,  
He said, "I am the Way, the Truth, and the  
True Life, the eternal life of the soul, is our  
real heart's aim, and Jesus tells us that He is  
Life. Who but Himself then should be the al-  
ing object of our love? That Life can only  
attained by forsaking all that is false and del-  
and by cleaving stedfastly to the truth; and  
tells us that He is Truth Itself. Who but H  
"lead us into all truth?" How can we find  
truth? He Alone is the Way, and it was  
our guide along that narrow path that He  
into the world.

His whole doctrine was summed up in  
precepts—love of God and love of our neighbor.  
Love of God implies a rightful and true love  
ourselves, inasmuch as to love Him is to love

ly true good ; but it banishes all earthly selfe, and leads to real detachment and sacrifice. He that loveth his life shall lose it, and he that teth his life in this world shall keep it unto life rnal.”<sup>1</sup> And the outline of love for our neighbour, which Jesus sets before us, is that we have One Father—God:—One Home—Heaven. We e to love our brethren because they are loved of od and of Jesus, and we are to love them with e same love as His—a love which bears, suffers, rgives all things, and is ready to give even our y life for their soul’s sake. The whole Life of sus teaches this even more than His words. His life is the very model of detachment, renunciation, miliation, patience, tenderness, gentleness, and rgiveness. And all His faithful servants have odden in the same path, believing that the only y whereby to “put on the Lord Jesus Christ,” to follow Him as our Way, to love Him as the uth, to possess Him even in this world as the fe. There is but One Way, One Truth, One fe, and all who seek another, are wandering and it. “There is a way that leadeth unto death,” d there is no mid-way, be sure ; you must follow e or the other. Blessed are they who take Jesus

<sup>1</sup> John xii 25.

---

100 **Jesus Christ the Truth and the Life**

---

for their sole Guide ; the Way will be trodden and past in time, but the Truth and the Life will abide for evermore. " If we be dead with Him, we shall also live with Him : if we suffer, we shall also reign with Him : if we deny Him, He will also deny us."

1 a Tim. ii. 11-13.

## The Mind of Christ

*"Let this mind be in you, which was also in Jesus Christ."*

BY the Interior Mind of Christ, we mean that which was the principle and rule of His Life. It is the inner mind which stamps all our actions, and which causes the wide difference between things seemingly alike, according to the purity and holiness of the motives whence they spring. Jesus is the model of all Christians, and those who would study the interior life, must seek to know what was His Mind. Holy Scripture reveals much of this to us, as regards His Father, Himself, and mankind. As regards His Father, Jesus ever offered Himself as a Victim to God's Glory and Justice. From His first coming into the world, St. Paul tells us, He offered His Body as a substitute for the sacrifices of the Old Covenant. His Will was wholly subject to that of God. "My meat is to do the Will of Him that sent Me, and to finish His Work." "The zeal of Thine house

hath eaten Me up." "I have a baptism to be baptized with, and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!" As regards Himself, Incarnate Lord, as He was, nothing could surpass His humility, His abnegation, His readiness to bear all things. "I am a worm and no man, the very scorn of men, and the outcast of the people." As regards mankind, He was all love and gentleness, all grace and mercy, full of compassion and forgiveness. His death was for all mankind, but it was also for each individual soul. "Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down His life for his friends;" and He gave His for His enemies. How dare we approach such an Example of sacrifice, humility, and love? How else save by union with God? His union with God was Divine:—man can be but human—yet, if we heartily seek it, if we give ourselves wholly to Him, desiring only that which He desires, and leave ourselves to His dealing, we shall attain to that union. Little by little He will open our eyes to His light, we shall see as He sees, judge as He judges. He will fill us with His strength and grace. He will guide us every moment of our life, and cause "all things to work together for our good." But we cannot do this unless we renounce all self-chosen light, all love of self, all

rust in our own wisdom and knowledge. "When I am weak, then am I strong." He who would leave his life in God's Hands, must wish nothing, foresee nothing, bring about nothing; he must simply "abide in the calling wherewith God hath called him," in patient trust and obedience. All this is implied by union with God. That includes oneness with Christ, and our life will then be conformed to God, as was that of His Dear Son. Think what we mean when we speak of being "perfected in the Likeness of Christ!" "Behold what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us."

## The Effects of Holy Communion

*"He that eateth My Flesh and drinketh My Blood, dwelleth in Me and I in him."*—JOHN vi. 56.

OUR human intellect fails before this marvellous Indwelling ;—we cannot attempt really to understand such Divine words in their full meaning. The purer the heart, so much more will the Saviour's promise be fulfilled ; and as the heart grows in holiness, so will it attain to an increased knowledge of the depth of that wondrous Presence within it. But if you ask who will tell us what it is to have Jesus Christ dwelling in us, and we in Him ? there is but one answer ;—No created intellect can fathom the mystery ;—let us not seek to analyse it, let us rather seek so to live that it may be ours. That blessed Indwelling is intense—It is a union between Jesus Christ and the soul, such as cannot be found in the natural order of things. His Body unites Itself to our body, His Soul to our soul, His Will to our will, in a supernatural transcendental manner

so that He lives in us, and we in Him—thought, feeling, action, all is penetrated by Himself. It is universal Indwelling, from which nothing in us is excluded, save sin only. It is enduring, eternal; by the Saviour's Will—and nothing short of our wilfulness can destroy the union contracted in a Communion made with right dispositions. But we must not think to measure this blessed Indwelling, by the passing warmth of sensible devotion;—the only true test is the abiding condition of the soul. If you find that your Communion detach you more and more from the things of earth, if these become tasteless, wearisome to you; if you advance in earnestness of purpose and steadfastness in duty; if you live more in the spirit of a stranger and pilgrim journeying towards his Home, who only makes use of the rest and refreshment he needs by the way as a help to arrive there the sooner;—if you come from the Altar with growing recollection, increased love of prayer, truer self-denial, decreasing self-complacency and self-will; if your thoughts and feelings are becoming more conformed to the Mind of Christ, so that you instinctively measure all things by that standard, recoiling from the world and its maxims, shunning what it prizes, loving that which it rejects;—if such are the result of your Com-



munion, then indeed you have good ground for believing that they are blessed to you with the highest blessing,—that Jesus Christ “dwells in you and you in Him;”—each Communion will perfect the likeness to your Lord, and gradually you will be “transformed into His Likeness.” Thus the real way by which to gain all that which our Dear Lord promises in His Blessed Sacrament of the Altar, is to strive after each Communion to dwell more closely in Him, to give yourself up to the guidance of His Spirit, to seek His Gracious Help in every deed, word and thought. All this requires a vigorous and sustained exertion, but it should be made calmly, without restless anxiety, or self-confidence, for our own efforts only hinder us if they are in any sense independent of God’s action in us. If you sincerely believe that Christ comes in Holy Communion to dwell within you, what better safety can you find than in committing all that concerns you unreservedly to Him? So long as you are determined simply to follow Him, you will be at rest; but if you begin to be eager and anxious, you will grow self-seeking and mistrustful, and stray from beneath His guiding Hand.

There is no preparation for a good Communion so safe as that which Jesus Himself makes within



e soul that abandons itself wholly to Him ; no t of thanksgiving so hearty as that with which e inspires it. What are we that we should make ourselves worthy to receive our Lord, or to give Him fitting thanks when He has vouchsafed to come to us? There is no mental attitude so profitable to our spiritual progress, so conformable to our blessed faith, or which renders so much glory to God as that which places the soul unreservedly at the Feet of Jesus, so that He is the motive power of every thought and feeling, every word and every act. This it is when "I live, yet not I, but Christ liveth in Me."

Moreover, this wondrous Indwelling, the result of Communion in His Body and Blood, is like to the Indwelling of Christ in His Father. "As I live by the Father, so he that eateth Me, even he shall live by Me."<sup>1</sup> The Father is the Spirit of life to His Incarnate Word, and even so the Son is the Spirit of life to those who eat His Body. It is a supernatural life which nothing save our sin can destroy.

Christian soul, let your prayer be that you may indeed be filled with that blessed Life each time that you receive the most Precious Body and Blood

<sup>1</sup> John vi. 57.

of Christ :—that you may be filled to overflowing therewith, and that between each Communion your capacity for receiving it may grow and strengthen. To that end seek to do nothing of yourself, but all things in and through Him. Do not fear that this will make you slothful—we are never so active as when God's Holy Spirit works in us. Our own efforts soon slacken,—His only are renewed day by day. But do not search too curiously even into these, or be for ever dissecting your own fervour. Sometimes it is most real when we are least conscious of it.

It was that we might the better appreciate how closely the Sacrament of the Eucharist and the Cross are united, that our Dear Lord instituted the former directly before His Passion. He made bread to be His Body, wine to be His Blood, that Blood which was about to be poured forth upon the Cross. He said, "This is My Body, which is broken for you." "This is My Blood which is shed for many for the remission of sins;" thereby retaining the spiritual character of a sin-offering in the Sacrament of the Altar; and when He gave His disciples power to consecrate His Body and Blood, He expressly bade them do it "in remembrance of Me;" that is of the sacrifice of the Cross. At the

same time He appointed this Sacrament as the indispensable food of our souls, whereby alone the Life of Grace should be preserved, confirmed and increased within them. Thus He has for ever engraven His Cross in the souls of His faithful followers by His special institution of this Sacrament which binds them to it for ever. Do you desire to communicate profitably, and in accordance with His Intentions? Come with a special desire that you may thereby grow in love for His Cross, that is for humiliation and suffering, self-renunciation, and self-oblation. Let this be the test of your Communions. Do not hold them to be good, because you have been kindled with warm glowing feelings, but rather if you have come away with fresh courage to conquer self, to fight against your own will, to bear whatever God may lay upon you; if, in short, you are more able to seek God for Himself, more willing to love His corrections as well as His favours. You may be certain that when your Communions produce such results, they are good, forwarding your own soul's progress, and promoting God's Glory. Sometimes we are uneasy because our Communions are without any sensible sweetness, or warmth of feeling, and because we are not conscious of receiving any direct grace therein.

But if this is not the result of your own fault, or of any voluntary negligence, be not disheartened ; it is a sign that the Holy Eucharist is becoming strong meat to you, rather than the milk of babes. It is a proof of spiritual weakness when we need so much sensible consolation ; and when we can communicate without thinking so much about ourselves, and our conscious satisfaction, without even wishing for tangible results in the way of consolation, it shows that we are becoming stronger, more capable of living the life of the Spirit, that our love of God is being purified, and freed from self-love. This is a most important point to master, and make part of your practical life.

The Body of Christ is the food whereby our spiritual strength is sustained ; it follows that that strength is the test how far our Communions are profitable. It is plain that such strength is to be used in overcoming self, our natural inclinations and dislikes, our sloth, our weakness, our inconsistency, the horror we have of all contradiction, restraint and humiliation ; in short all that resists God's Grace within us. If this strength increases with each Communion, if we acquire self-control, if we are less self-indulgent, more devoted, more patient, more steadfast in our resolutions, more indifferent to the world's praise and

blame, more docile to the leadings of grace, we may rest satisfied that our Communions are good. If you are not able to judge whether all this is so in yourself, as indeed God would not have you judge, trust in your director's judgment, and do not fear to communicate as frequently as he may advise, even if you are inclined to doubt whether you gain anything by it. Satan knows well the infinite importance of frequent Communion for all progress in the interior life, and he tries every means to keep us from it. One time he fills a man with a vague fear of sacrilegious Communion;—I call it advisedly a vague fear, because it has no definite ground, and is simply imaginary. Conscience bears no special witness against you ; you have not been guilty of any deliberate negligence, and yet you are troubled, and afraid lest in St. Paul's words you "eat and drink damnation" to yourself.<sup>1</sup> But' you must put such fearfulness aside with a steady hand, and go trustfully to the Altar of God, and you will find that such fears will pass away with your Communion. Another time Satan whispers that you gain nothing from receiving the Blessed Sacrament ; especially if you are being weaned from sensible affections in

<sup>1</sup> 1 Cor. xi. 29.

Holy Communion. This temptation must be met simply by obedience, and a desire to communicate in order to please God, not yourself. Again, sometimes the devil suggests thoughts of impurity, or unbelief at the very moment they are about to communicate—it may be even a doubt in the Real Presence Itself; thus distracting the soul, so that it loses all self-control; or sometimes he disturbs the senses and imagination in a like manner. Now, all masters in the spiritual life without exception tell us that these distractions must be treated with contempt, and that they are much rather a reason to lead us to the Altar than to drive us thence. Their object is manifest—to deter us from Communion, and if we are so deterred, the devil succeeds in his object. If we resist, we conquer.

Some will say, "But what if I receive unworthily?" Do not try to decide for yourself; if your director is satisfied you are safe;—but if you draw back from Communion every time that the devil tries to persuade you that you are not fit, you will end by never communicating at all, and he will attain his object, and deprive you of all your spiritual strength. Holy Communion binds us to the Cross of Christ, and the effect upon your soul of its reception will vary according to your special

condition and need. It may bring you sweetness, or you may be seemingly cold and painful, as you know your prayers are wont to be according to God's dealings within you. Nevertheless, "your life is hid with Christ in God." "Continue ; . . . watch with thanksgiving."<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Col. iii. 2.



## The Cross of Christ

"I DETERMINED," says St. Paul, "not to know anything among you, save Jesus Christ and Him Crucified."<sup>1</sup> That is the substance of the Christian's faith and practice. In the Cross we learn all the power of sin, the intensity of our weakness, the far greater intensity of God's Mercy. It is the all-prevailing witness of God's Love—the most powerful attraction to man's heart. All graces are to be found therein, and it is the perfection of the interior life. The Cross is the substance of our faith, inasmuch as it sets before us the Only Son of God, conceived by the Holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary, and thus embodying the doctrines of the Holy Trinity and of the Incarnation. It sets before us the mystery of original sin and of redemption, as of saving grace; it is the fountain whence all the Sacraments flow, the point to which all worship tends. The Cross is the substance of our practice.

1 1 Cor. ii. 2.

nuch as the whole lesson of the Gospel is to  
n us to bear our Cross, to renounce self, and  
usts of the world, to give ourselves up to God.  
y precept which our Dear Lord has given us,  
be summed up in the doctrine of the Cross.  
aches us the power of sin, inasmuch as nothing  
than the death of God made Man could crush  
power, and atone for sin ;—the intensity of our  
kness, for what remedy could we have brought  
Christ not vouchsafed to be our Propitiation ?  
e intensity of God's Mercy—for “ if He spared  
His Son, shall He not also freely give us all  
gs ? ” Can we meditate on these things and  
se the only return God asks of us—that we  
ld love, serve, and obey Him ? Yet we count  
yoke a burden, His commandments grievous,  
Christians, with the Cross before their eyes,  
often commit sins of which heathens might be  
amed ! Men even mock at the Cross of Christ.  
surely one glance at the Crucifix should speak  
hole volume to us of love, confidence, resigna-  
t, patience, charity, and forgiveness to those who  
e wronged us, humility, lowliness. Can you  
k at your Crucifix and complain that your re-  
on costs too great a sacrifice ? that God exacts  
much of you ? One glance there should surely

silence all murmurs at the trifles which perplex and harass our daily life. What are they to the humiliation and Sufferings of our Incarnate Lord?

The Cross is the perfection of all interior life. There we see Christ both Priest and Victim, voluntarily offering Himself to the Glory and Justice of His Father, and though but few of us are called to His Likeness, all who seek the interior life must be fashioned according to it, and when the discipline seems more than they can bear, let them look upon the Cross, and take fresh courage.

Be sure that there is no book like your Crucifix—wherein not your eyes only read, but your heart. Ask Jesus to be your Teacher therein, to unfold its manifold secrets, that you may not merely gaze thereon, but live thereby. Seek the interior life by total unreserved self-devotion to God's Will,—accept every sacrifice He may require, ask Him to take forcibly what you have not courage or strength to give Him. "If I be lifted up from the earth, I will draw all men unto Me."<sup>1</sup> "He that taketh not his cross, and followeth after Me, is not worthy of Me."<sup>2</sup>

The Cross truly is the summary of Christ's Gospel—the Christian's standard. But although

<sup>1</sup> John xii. 32.

<sup>2</sup> Matt. x. 38.

He saved us by His Cross, we are not exempted from bearing ours ; but rather all those are irrevocably pledged to it, who would follow their living Master. Our Cross is sanctified by His, without which the sharpest sufferings we can bear would be of no avail before God to put away one act of sin, or to open the Gates of Paradise for us. All this we know well, but too often we fail to reduce our knowledge to that practice which brings the Cross home to us with its own special grace, *i. e.*, a daily dying to self. Yet Jesus Himself has emphatically declared that this is the necessary condition of enlisting under His banner. What then is it to take up the Cross? and is it in truth so heavy a burden as the natural man is ready to believe? First of all, taking up the Cross involves diligent avoiding of sin, and of all occasions of sin. This sounds only reasonable, but it is no easy matter. Sin is often attractive and convenient ; it is sometimes attended with temporal advantages ; we are frequently, it may be daily, exposed to its temptations, which are often urgent and delusive. No Christian can withstand them without vigorous and steadfast exertions. Next, taking up the Cross consists in mortifying passions, restraining desires, subjecting the flesh to the spirit, watching over the

senses, and all those feelings and imaginations which influence the heart—for the heart is a source whence evil springs—we tend of ourselves to sin, and every earnest mind knows full well that without continued watchfulness we are sure to fall.

Again, taking up the Cross implies a weaning of the heart and mind from things earthly, casual, sensual, in order to fill them with that which is heavenly, spiritual, eternal ; and this again requires a perpetual struggle with our fallen nature, which is ever drawing us downward. Watch yourself honestly, and you will see how continually, without such a struggle, your thoughts and wishes revert to earth, and the comforts and conveniences of life. It is no easy thing to keep the heart disentangled from these aims and longings which inevitably lower the spiritual tone. Further, the Cross requires us to receive all that troubles us, whether from natural causes, our own fault, or that of other men, as coming from God's Hand. Such troubles are ceaselessly recurring ; the more God loves us, the more He lets us be tried by them, because they detach us from the world, and draw us to Himself. So with the mental trials which are closely interwoven in all our spiritual life, and which more closely affect those who are seeking the interior

ways of holiness. These, above all, are linked to Christ's own Cross, and those who would follow His steps must share His humiliations, interior and exterior—a sharp Cross which pierces the very secrets of the soul ; in comparison of which all the rest are light, which has no limit save in the total annihilation of self-love and self-seeking.

This latter Cross is laid but on a few souls ; it is one, not of necessity but of love, and for that reason its weight is so heavy—love being tenfold as strong as mere duty. In some one or other of these shapes the Cross is laid on all Christians, good or bad, for these last are not exempt from God's providential Crosses, and their own passions involve them in many more.

But now let us examine whether the Cross is really so heavy a burden as the natural heart of man is ready to believe it to be ? One might well assert that there is no true happiness where the Cross is not, and that he who is lost has more to endure than he who is saved ; that the wicked suffer hopelessly, miserably, and that even from his low ground the Cross is a blessing. But not to dwell on this general view, let us pass to details. If it is often hard work to avoid all occasions of sin, does conscience suffer nothing when we neglect to make such efforts ? and do we not pay a heavy

price for every indulgence in what we know to be wrong? Is there no gain in a peaceful heart which cleaves to God in temptation? Are not our passions so many hard tyrants, which give no rest to their slaves; and do they not cause many a weary heartache, even from a temporal point of view? Is he not to be pitied whose soul is subject to his body, dependent upon comforts and luxuries? Are not sorrows and disappointments easier to bear when offered up to God, than when we resist their pressure? and do not spiritual Crosses bring with them so exquisite a nearness to God, that the saints have cried out longingly, "More, ever more, Lord Jesus!"



## God Only

THE whole spirit of the interior life is summed up in the words "God Only." The first step herein is devotion of self to Him—all progress in it is detachment from whatever is not Him, and its end is perfect union with Him. None save those to whom this blessed union is given can conceive its sweetness, but we can all study the trials whereby it is attained, and the purity necessary to its attainment, for it is a point which every soul must learn for itself. God Alone can lead us to this union, we cannot win it for ourselves, the wisest director cannot win it for us. All man can do is to give himself unreservedly to God, and let Him work all His good pleasure in the soul. In all things where his co-operation is required, it must be diligently rendered—not a word, a look, a desire however innocent but must be sacrificed to God; and no thought of what will be said by others, what consequences may arise, no natural disinclinations, no suggestions of the devil must be allowed to inter-



fere with this complete acquiescence in all God's dealings. When God has taken sole possession of the soul, faculties, memory, understanding, and will, it must go on calmly, not seeking to penetrate His purposes. God may seem to forsake the soul, all refreshment and consolation may be taken away, desolation and loneliness may be the very atmosphere it lives in, but the interior soul must go on in steadfast patience, trusting in God, and certain that He will "do all things well." Such a soul will find God's leading Hand in his spiritual guide, who must be trusted and obeyed as for God's Sake only. Should God even withdraw such help from the soul, it is doubtless a grievous trial, but if He Himself vouchsafes to be our guide, what more need we ask? I would repeat again and again, no plans or methods, no book, no director can lead the soul to God Only. None, save He Himself, can draw us, and unite us to Himself. He knows the wants and capacities of each several soul, let Him work as He will, while we follow His guidance patiently and firmly.

If you ask what you must renounce? there is but one answer, All save God. But inasmuch as none of us can thoroughly fathom this renunciation, we must leave it to God to teach us the lesson, and set

before us the sacrifices He requires of us. Do not fear. Earthly imagination will paint such detachment in very alarming colours, human reason will tell us that it is unattainable ; but turn to the Cross in faith, meditate upon Christ's Passion, and you will gain a truer notion of what self-renunciation means. Ask Him to give you light, and to teach you the meaning of those wondrous words, "It is finished"—"Father, into Thy Hands I commend My Spirit." Ask Him to make known to you what it was He did when He gave his Soul in expiation of your sin. Before such truths imagination and reason will melt away, and faith alone abide. But do not be presumptuous. Remember Who it was that said, "Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from Me." If for our sakes the Son of God vouchsafed to endure such shrinking from the sacrifice He had come on earth to make, how greatly must we need His Grace to tread ever so far off in His sacred steps? Rather let us humble ourselves to the dust in consciousness of our own weakness and helplessness, remembering the while that God is All-Powerful, and that He can work His own good pleasure in us, His poor, weak children:—God Only. No more self, no more of his world. GOD ONLY.

## Continual Prayer

JESUS Christ said "that men ought always to pray, and not to faint;" and St. Paul bids us "pray without ceasing." What is meant thereby, and how can we fulfil the precept? Obviously vocal prayer is not intended: that must have definite limits, and so must the actual practice of mental prayer. Neither can the mind be continually occupied with direct thoughts of God and of spiritual matters. Human intelligence could not achieve an unbroken attention to God's Presence, even were such a mental process compatible with due attention to the duties of life. But then how are we to fulfil our Lord's injunction? By the heart's prayer, which consists in a constant habitual love of God, trusting Him, submitting in all things to His Will; and by giving a never-failing heed to His Voice, as heard within the conscience. This is how His Saints have prayed "without ceasing," and this it is which forms what we call the Interior life. God calls all men to

is kind of prayer. Our Dear Lord did not say at His disciples only ought always to pray; and doubtless all who will really try to live such a life will find upholding grace. Try so to live in the light of God's Love that it becomes a second nature to you, tolerate nothing adverse to it, be continually striving to please Him in all things, take all His commands patiently; resolve firmly never to commit the smallest deliberate fault, and if unhappily you are overtaken by any sin, humble yourself and rise up speedily. Thus you will indeed "pray without ceasing." Such prayer will go on amid all your occupations and pursuits, even amid your innocent amusements. It is neither impossible, or even difficult. You will not always be thinking formally of God, but all your thoughts will be ruled by Him; His Presence will check useless or evil thoughts; you will not make perpetual acts of Love or faith, but your heart will be perpetually fixed on Him, ready to do His Holy Will.

It is a great mistake to fancy that all real prayer must be direct, formal, conscious. Many people suppose that they are not really praying unless their intellect or feelings are aroused, and thus they grow discouraged. But God sees "the preparation of the heart;"—He needs neither words or thoughts of

ours to set the true disposition of our heart before Him—the prayer of will, as yet undeveloped in form, scarcely perceived by us, is as plain to Him as our most overt act. St. Anthony said that the best prayers were those in which we are unconscious that we pray: at all events self-love can find no food therein.

But though such continual prayer is not difficult, it is rare, because so few have courage to persevere. Nor can it be attained without giving yourself wholly to God,—and few souls give themselves unreservedly to Him, there are so many secret hindrances set in the way by self-love. But once give yourself freely to Him and He will forthwith give you Himself, He will dwell in your heart, and kindle that spirit of prayer which will cause you to be calm and recollected amid all your daily duties. At first you will be conscious of this recollection, and rejoice in it, but after a time it becomes purely spiritual, and you cannot renew the consciousness of its existence without fostering self-love. But do not suppose that you are ceasing to pray always because you cannot feel it; above all, do not give up any of your habitual devotions from an idea that you are not really praying. It is simply a tempt

ion to seek consolation in the creature rather than in God.

If you would persevere in this continual prayer, try to realise that the less conscious it is, the more acceptable to God. Avoid as far as possible all self-inspection which tends to feed self-complacency. Resist the suggestion that your prayers and communions are unprofitable, because you have no conscious sweetness in them;—such thoughts come from the devil. Believe that God knows what He is doing, and trust yourself to Him. Be steadfast in shunning creature consolations, give no way to dissipating thoughts, and if you are called to give up even the most innocent pleasures of life, do so willingly. By degrees you will feel that God reigns supreme in you, He will train you in the love of silence and solitude, He will wean you from the world and its interests, purify your senses, and fill you with His sanctifying grace. As you cease to be conscious of praying always, you will be more detached even from spiritual consolations, you will die more to all love of self, you will grow in simplicity and in nearness to God. Then He will train you to offer yourself by whatever interior or exterior crosses He requires—even temptation, desolation and seeming loss of Himself, if such be His Holy Will. And

through this mystical death, He will bring you to a joyful spiritual resurrection, which even in life has a share of that which is to come here for all His faithful followers. "If we be dead with Him, we shall also live with Him: if we suffer with Him, we shall also reign with Him."<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1 Tim. ii. 12.

## Confidence in God

‘HERE is no point in the spiritual life so essential as this; without it, the soul is powerless, and it, we can do all things. Confidence in God is beset by two enemies, both of which must be guarded against; on the one hand presumption, and hardness on the other. Presumption raises a false conception of the Mercy of God, and leads to abuse, or to slackness in our efforts to attain perfection. It is wont to say that God will not do little things, or exact an over-strict account. Hardness is so beset with the terror of God's judgments, that it loses sight of His Mercy, and then verges on despair. Both extremes arise from false love and distorted views: the true course is to trust wholly in God, neither presuming or desponding; but this true course can only be attained by those who give themselves sincerely to God. As a general rule, men are most liable to err on the side of presumption, and women on that of fearfulness and mistrust.



Confidence in God is based on a knowledge of Him and of ourselves. The first teaches us His Infinite Goodness, His Love for His children, and the certainty that He wills nothing but their good. It reminds us of the work of Redemption He has wrought for us, of His ever-present Grace, His readiness to receive and forgive the penitent sinner, His longing desire to recall the wandering sheep. Who can retrace his own past life and not see the abundant signs of God's Mercy which have visited him? the occasions of sin averted or overruled, His long-suffering when we fell, His manifold gifts and graces whereby we have been led and upheld, through which alone we have been preserved hitherto. Recall all the individual graces which you have received, and be sure that those of which you are unconscious are tenfold in number. On the other hand, the more we know of ourselves, the more cause we shall find to put all our trust in God. Of myself I can do absolutely nothing as regards my supernatural life; I am not merely weak, I am powerless. I can misuse my liberty to lose my soul, but I cannot save it through my own free-will; I need the stay of God's never-failing Grace, and that I know will be granted to trustful prayer. When I fall I cannot arise, save by the help of

God's Hand, but I know that it will be stretched forth the moment that I claim its help. I cannot count on the strength of my own intentions, or resolutions, or promises ; still less can I dare alone to face the dangers and temptations which beset a Christian's life. In short, the whole work of my salvation, from first to last, depends upon God. He can prosper it, and in spite of all my weakness and perversity, He will bring it to a safe end, if I do but cleave stedfastly to Him. The more humble a man is, the stronger his confidence in God will be, and confidence grounded on humility will never be presumptuous. But neither will that be a cowardly confidence which is built on a certainty of His Infinite Goodness and Love. Who can be afraid while stayed upon his God. "Cast yourself freely into His Arms," says St. Augustine, "and never fear that He will let you fall." What foe can touch us, what temptation can soil us within those Everlasting Arms ?

You say that God's Justice is very terrible. Unquestionably ; but to whom is it terrible ? Not to His children who love and serve Him, who have given themselves to Him body and soul ? He loves them more than they love Him, He knows their every fault, but He knows how much is mere

human frailty and imperfection ; it needs but a sorrowful loving glance to win His forgiveness, and if He chastens them, it is with a tender Hand and for their true blessing. Is His Justice terrible to the true penitent ? Surely not. God's Mercy is ever more overflowing to such than to the "just who need no repentance." God's Justice is in truth terrible to none save those who, out of presumption or despair, fail to seek His Mercy ; to those who will not forsake their sins, or to those who deal crooked ways, and would fain deceive God Himself were it possible. Such as these neither have nor can have any true confidence in God ; they have no claim to it until they heartily grieve because they have displeased Him, and seek to turn to Him. He would have men fear His Justice, that they may flee from sin, through repentance, and that they may never delude themselves by thinking their repentance sufficient. But, at the same time He would have us put entire trust in Him and His Mercy, and turn to Him rather from love than from fear, without idle terrors which hinder true repentance, and are an insult to His Goodness.

Shrinking souls are apt to raise difficulties. How far is this trust to go ? they ask. As far as the limits of His Power and Goodness, of our weak-

misery, can reach. We must go boldly on, cared by danger or difficulty. As regards yourself you may well say, "I can do nothing," but look to God as your Guide and Strength, and you may dare to say, "I can do all things." { Do you think of the world? } "Be not afraid, I have overcome the world;" and as our Dear Lord overcame it in His Own Blessed Person, so He will overcome it in us. The world is not a greater difficulty to us than it was to the saints who have trodden its hardness before us; and they had no more strength of themselves than we have: their strength was all of God, and by His Grace we may be strong as they. Do you fear the snares of the devil? He becomes powerless in the presence of humble confidence in God. If you do not presume upon your own strength, but look solely to God, all the powers of hell cannot prevail against you.

Do you feel painfully that self-love hinders everything, and is for ever thwarting your best efforts? Be watchful against its attempts—mistrust your own will and judgment; and as you grow daily in Love of God, you will daily weaken the bonds of self-love. Set aside all your own interests for the sake of God, and leave Him to provide for you. Do not strive to make His Will fit into yours, but

give up your own will to Him for time and for  
eternity. By degrees His Love will banish self.  
Do you dread the trials and humiliations involved  
in thus putting the natural man to death? In  
truth it is a harder struggle than we can well  
imagine, but the more heartily you gird yourself to  
the attempt, the more God will uphold you in it.  
Your courage and your strength will grow in pro-  
portion as you lose sight of self, and with His Aid  
you will triumph over all, the world, the devil, self  
love. "Perfect love casteth out all fear," save only  
the fear of displeasing God, or of refusing aught  
He asks.

## How we must Love God

**S**TRANGE that it should be needful to urge man to love God, his Author and his End, the Source of every blessing he enjoys! One would have thought that self-interest alone was enough to kindle such love. "Thou biddest me love Thee, O my God," exclaims St. Augustine, "as though the greatest misfortune that can reach me were not to fail in loving Thee!" Nevertheless it is the first and chiefest precept He has given us, "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and all thy soul, and all thy strength, and all thy mind."

"Thou shalt love," with a love as far beyond other love as God is above all that can call it forth—not by fits and snatches, or uncertainly, but stedfastly from the first dawning of reason till your last breath. It must be your abiding moral condition.

"Thou shalt love the Lord thy God"—He who is Infinite, Perfect, Holy—the Source of all holiness. You are bound to Him by every possible tie and

gift in the past and present, by every hope of the future. You are to love Him with all your faculties of which were given you that you may know Him. He must be ever in your thoughts banishing whatever might be displeasing or derogatory to Him; and this includes a right use of your understanding as concerns His service, and the duties of your position, in short, of all that form the steadfast Christian life.

You must "love Him with all your heart, ready to give up everything, to bear every cross rather than sin against His Love. Such love will raise you above all mere sensuality, human weakness, worldly profit or loss. "He who will lose himself shall find it."

You must "love Him with all your strength without measure or limit, ever seeking to grow in that love, through prayer, Sacraments, good works, sufferings, or whatsoever may be the course appointed for you. Now many well meaning persons are greatly troubled to know whether they really love God thus heartily? Such persons may take comfort from the thought that this very anxiety is a sure proof that they do love Him, though as long as trouble and anxiety may become excessive through self-love, it is well to submit the question to

confessor, and then to abstain from perpetually reopening it.

Again we must not measure the reality of love by feelings, but by results. Feelings are very delusive. They often depend on mere natural temperament, and the devil wrests them to our hurt. A glowing imagination is apt to seek itself rather than God. But if you are earnest in striving to serve and endure for God's Sake, if you persevere amid temptation, dryness, weariness and desolation, you may rest assured that your love is real. As men advance in the interior life, they learn to indulge less and less in self-dissection, even as regards their love of God;—they are content to give themselves up to Him in this matter as in all else—to love Him without any conscious dwelling upon their love; and this is the higher and purer form of love. It is free from all self-complacency, absorbed in God Himself. Its "life is hid with Christ in God," and any self-inspection would be a risk.

As a rule it is not well to make many conscious efforts or much self-examination, with a view to increasing or preserving this love. Dwelling on the Love of God for us, a pure intention, constant self-renunciation, and faithfulness to the leadings of grace, are better means for its growth in the heart



All love comes from God ;—He implants it, He Alone nourishes it, He Alone knows what it should be. Let us leave it to Him, and “He who has begun the good work” will perfect it. Jesus said, “I am come to send fire on the earth, what will I, if it be already kindled?” Let us give our hearts to the blaze of that gracious fire, kindled it will never die out of itself, but will burn up all that is earthly and impure within us, till having consumed self, it will absorb us in its own heat.

## Rest in God

*"Come to Me all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest."*—MATT. xi. 28

WHO but would test this gracious promise? Who is altogether free from the heavy load of pain, either bodily, mental, or spiritual? Yet how many spend half their lives in vainly seeking rest? If ever there was a question which it concerns us all to answer it is this, Where is Rest to be found?

The larger part of mankind seek it in wealth, in honours, in worldly ease; but they do not find it. Covetousness, greed, envy, fraud, conspire to spoil all thought of rest in the good things of this world. Others seek rest in themselves, but what can be expected from our weak, changeable natures? Society, literature, science, may occupy, but they cannot satisfy or rest the heart. There is no rest for the heart of man save in God, Who made him for Himself.<sup>1</sup> But how shall we rest in God? By

<sup>1</sup> "Fecisti nos propter Te, et inquietum est cor nostrum, donec perveniat ad Te."—August. Conf. i. 1.

giving ourselves wholly to Him. If you give yourself by halves, you cannot find full rest—there will ever be a lurking disquiet in that half which is withheld; and for this reason it is that so few Christians attain to a full, steadfast, unchanging peace—they do not seek rest in God only, or give themselves up to Him without reserve. True rest is as unchanging as God Himself—like Him it rises above all earthly things: it is secret, abundant, without a regret or a wish. It stills all passion, restrains the imagination, steadies the mind, controls all wavering: it endures alike in the “time of tribulation and the time of wealth;” in temptation and trial, as when the world shines brightly on us. Martyrs, confessors, and saints have tasted this rest, and “counted themselves happy in that they endured.” A countless host of God’s faithful servants have drunk deeply of it amid the daily burden of a weary life—dull, commonplace, painful, or desolate. All that God has been to them He is ready to be to you; He only asks that you should seek no other rest save in Him.

It is a rest which has never failed those who honestly sought it. The heart once fairly given to God, with a clear conscience, a fitting rule of life, and a steadfast purpose of obedience, you will find

derful sense of rest coming over you. What fretted you, ceases to do so ; former unworthy pleasures cease to attract you. No miser so feared to lose his treasure, as the faithful fears to lose this rest when once tasted. Such may seem exaggeration to those who have tried it ; but the Saints will tell you otherwise. Paul will tell you of a "peace which passeth standing ;" Jesus Christ tells you of His ; which the world can neither give or take , because it is God's Gift only. Such peace undergo many an assault, but it will but be med thereby, and rise above all that would le it. He who has tasted it would not give it change for all this life can give ; and death is n a passage from this rest to that of Eternity.

## The Soul's Life

*"Seek ye after God, and your soul shall live."*—PSA. lxix. 33

HEREIN lies the root of our duty, and of all happiness. Happiness is the soul's life; without happiness, or the hope thereof, life seems not worth having. What is this happiness, and how is it to be found? Holy Scripture tells us, in God Only; and "our life is hid with Christ in God." Just as the body becomes a prey to corruption, when its union with the soul is dissolved, so the soul depends for life upon its union with God; yet not after a wholly self-same manner. The body contains an inherent principle of corruption, whereas the soul has an inherent principle of life—*i.e.* its faculty of knowledge and love. But were these to be expended on itself alone, the soul's life must inevitably deteriorate, and, as a natural consequence, it is ever reaching forth towards objects more satisfying wherein to rest. Such rest is not to be found in the things of sense; "the Spirit

eth life," and it alone ; and until the soul drinks, and drinks deeply of the Spirit of God, it will not find its true life. He kindles the burning thirst which leads us to the fountain of living water, and He has promised to satisfy it abundantly ; but He will have us ask before He gives, and to that end He has taught us to use the blessed grace of prayer. The soul cannot die, in the sense of ceasing to exist, for its death consists in ceasing to know or love God ; and weary indeed is that man's life who has turned away from these saving truths—to him all is restlessness and anxiety, fretting desires, unfulfilled hopes—no peace, no light, no satisfaction. But he who has found his soul's life in God is happy—not in truth with perfect happiness ; that is not granted to men in this world, but a foretaste thereof—he has a secret joy which is beyond the reach of temptation, unrest and sorrow ; a quiet confidence and steadfastness which abide even while the waves and storms of life sweep over him. God has promised, not that he shall be free from crosses, rather they form the ladder by which the soul mounts upwards, but that He will abide with His faithful servant through them all, and be his Rock, his Castle, his strong Foundation. In this world he may suffer loss—"the Lord killeth and maketh

alive : He bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up ; the Lord maketh poor, and maketh rich, bringeth low and lifteth up ;”<sup>1</sup> but while “doeth worketh in us,” in our senses and passions, human spirit and will, it is “that the life of Jesus might be made manifest in us ;” the life of love, glory, of perfect happiness for the soul.

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. ii. 6, 7.

## The Soul's Peace

*eat is the peace that they have who love Thy law.*"—Ps. cxix. 165

HIS peace will not be won by mere literal obedience ; God's law must be loved as well obeyed ; there must be the filial spirit as well as legal duty rendered. Those who obey God's only because they fear His judgments, cannot look for the overflowing peace and joy which are reward of a loving service ; a service which consoles heartily that His "yoke is easy, His burden light," and which aims at promoting His Glory rather than any reward. Not that such a spirit in any way ignores the fear of hell or the hope of heaven, but it is raised to something beyond them both. When the soul has sincerely given itself up to God, He fills it with His own peace, a peace which makes all earthly things indifferent—as before His Presence, absorbing the heart. It is our strength, our comfort, our guide ;—the deeper and more conformed it becomes, the greater our spiritual per-



fection ; so that in truth to obtain and preserve this peace is the real secret of the interior life. There are a few simple rules which may help the soul in this blessed work.

And, first, enjoy such peace as you do the gift of health, without constantly examining into it. If you were to be always feeling your pulse to see whether you were well or ill, you would probably end by making yourself ill ; and it is equally unwise to be for ever gauging the soul's peace. It is easy to confuse real peace with what is a mere matter of feeling. In the earlier stages peace brings great conscious sweetness, but this may pass away without any real loss ; just as after a severe illness, we are alive to each degree of returning strength, and when fully restored to health, we do not notice what is habitual to us. Next, try to act with simplicity, not thinking overmuch about your actions, either present or past ;—all anxious self-searching is hurtful to peace. If your conscience does not reproach you, it is needless to cross question it ; it is enough that you give diligent heed when its whispers are heard, and a perpetual self-torture and questioning as to whether your intentions are right or wrong tends to nothing save perplexity and restlessness. Be sure that vague general fears are rather the work of your imagination than of God or your

onscience. Fears that you have not said all you ought in confession, that you did not explain yourself properly, that your contrition was imperfect, that you did not receive Holy Communion with fitting dispositions, and the like vague fretting apprehensions, are not of God. When He stirs the soul to fear that it has sinned, it is always with a clear definite reproach ;—you must learn to despise and set aside those self-dissections. Again, bear in mind that God never casts the soul into trouble and anxiety when it is truly seeking Him. He warns, He rebukes, but He never troubles you ;—He enables you to see your fault, to repent and make amends, but it is all done calmly—restlessness and anxiety are the devil's work, and to be withstood. Moreover, it is a most important point never to change your spiritual course, because of any such troubles : prayer, Communion, all your devotional exercises must be persevered in, and you will ere long conquer Satan and regain peace. Obedience to your director is another great help in the attainment of peace, setting aside as that does the delusions of self-love. Above all, beware of letting go the spirit of peace because of your faults. Humble yourself before God because of them, repent, make such reparation for them as you are able, and then

do not dwell upon them any more. It is often mere pride which frets at finding itself beset by the same, often renewed faults, and at its lack of spiritual progress. Do not deceive yourself into the belief that such disquiet is humility. A really humble soul accepts its faults with patience, and goes on afresh in confidence and hope.

## The Spirit of Faith

THE just shall live by faith." St. Paul is not speaking here of our dogmatic faith, but that which is purely personal, and which specially concerns God's Providence over the souls He aids. Such souls He inspires with perfect trust in His Word and promise, and then He tries the strength of that trust, by various searching tests, through which it is their part to remain stedfast, undoubting, "hoping against hope," as St. Paul says. Holy Scripture is full of examples of such faith. "I now in Whom I have believed."

Bodily sufferings, spiritual trials, desolation, humiliation, the Cross in infinite variety is laid upon God's chosen servants, but the Spirit of faith upholds them; they never seek to take back the gift they have given Him—even their whole heart; or cease to throw aside His guiding Hand, however heavily it may sometimes press. Their soul cries it with Job, "Though He slay me yet will I trust

in Him," and such a spirit at once promotes God's glory and their own hidden life. Satan fears such a spirit of faith before all things, knowing that where it is found he can never prevail; and he spares no pains to undermine it by every conceivable assault of unbelief, intellectual pride, or ignorance; by taunting those who act under its influence with hypocrisy, folly, extravagance, what not! But it is ours to combat him by ever renewed faith, by renewing the very acts from which he would turn us. Our God is the Mighty, the True, the Faithful God; Heaven and earth will pass away, but His Word will never pass away; they will pass away before He will fail those who trust in Him. He does but try and test our love, and what is that love worth which cannot bear to be tested? His trial may be exceeding great, inasmuch as He is God and there is no limit to the love He requires of us. Blessed is that soul which He tries thus, even though the trial seem well nigh overwhelming: "Love strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave; the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a more vehement flame. Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it." (Cant. viii. 6, 7.)

## Love for our Neighbour

*A new commandment I give unto you, that ye love one another, as I have loved you.*"—JOHN xiii. 34

MUTUAL love had been a natural law since the world began, why then did our Lord add it a new commandment? Because He gave it altogether new aspect to the ancient law when He bade men take His Example as the measure of their love—as the proof that they were His true followers, and that because His Love was boundless, even to the death of the Cross. Through that great love, He has bound all men together as members of a vast supernatural family, of which God is the Father, Jesus Christ Himself the Brother; all have claim to the same eternal heritage, all share the same grace, the same Sacraments, all are fed with the same Living Bread, all are One in Christ. How then shall we not love one another? And if we do indeed take His Example as our standard of love, we shall find that it binds us to give freely of our

best, not in temporal things only, but in spiritual; to be liberal in prayer and intercession, ever to remember how much good or harm our example does among our brethren, always to be ready to forgive and forbear. If Christians really followed out their Saviour's precept, we should see no quarrels, no scandal given or taken, no antipathies, no harsh judgments, no unkind acts or words. Yet, practically, we often shew as little of this true spirit of charity as the heathen themselves. Self-love is the source of all evil, and not less destructive of true love of man, than of God. It concentrates men within themselves and their own interests, so that they look upon their neighbour's interests, temporal and spiritual, as a thing apart, until estrangement, envy and jealousy overpower better influences, and it may be even that a brother's spiritual progress is looked upon grudgingly as though it were an injury to our credit and appearance of holiness. All extreme sensitiveness, fastidiousness, suspicion, readiness to take offence, and tenacity of what we think our due, come from this self-love, as does the unworthy secret gratification we sometimes feel when another is humbled or mortified; the cold indifference, the harshness of our criticism, the unfairness and hastiness of our judgments, our bitterness

towards those we dislike, and many other faults which must more or less rise up before most men's conscience, when they question it sincerely as to how far they do indeed love their neighbours as Christ has loved them?

Perhaps no one can attain to full perfection in this law of love, who is not more or less leading an interior life; and that because it involves a constant mortification of a man's own mind and will, a constant subjection thereof to the Mind of Christ. The occasions of sinning against perfect charity are perpetually arising in one shape or other, and if you are not watchful, self-love will establish an ever-increasing hold upon your heart, imperceptibly misleading your judgment, and warping your affections. Thus many very excellent people betray a great deal of harshness and want of charity in judging their neighbours, and you may be sure that the source is self-love and a lack of interior life; these imperfections are of such a subtle nature that they cannot be seen save by the help of a supernatural light; very trifles in appearance often need no small effort if we would deal rightly with them, and great self-renunciation is sometimes involved in seemingly trivial matters. It may sound strange, but I believe truly that it is harder to love our



neighbour perfectly than to love God, though of course really the two things are inseparable. But the greater part of the faults committed by religious minded people concern their neighbours in some shape or other, and there are many more which they neither see or suspect, and of which they would be hard to convince. Those, however, who are sincerely seeking to live an interior life, and to be led wholly by God's Grace, will escape many of these delusions of self-love. They are continually listening to God's Voice within their heart, and striving by His guidance to give a constant preference to what promotes others' welfare rather than to their own. That Voice will not fail to make itself heard when there is any danger of a breach of the law of perfect love; no unkind word, not even an uncharitable smile or gesture, escapes God's Eye, and He will shew His servants wherein they have sinned; He will check their unspoken judgments, suspicions and imputations; He will root out all dislikes and aversions, all readiness to take offence, all resentments, all bitterness from the heart which is given up to His guidance. He will infuse His own tender Love for man into His servant's mind, and teach him to "love his brother as Christ has loved him." But this can only be looked for

those who live in a constant spirit of prayer,  
or watchful for the Holy Spirit's whispers within,  
or diligent in obeying His leadings. And this is  
the true interior life.

## The World

EVERY one who seeks to give himself to God, and to attain everlasting life, is deeply concerned in the questions, What is the world? and How far does it concern a Christian?

Holy Scripture answers the first query. It is the "enemy of Christ."

The world consists of those men who look for happiness in the things of sense, and dread poverty, suffering, humiliation, as the real evils of life, which are to be averted at any cost, while they seek riches, honours, and pleasures with corresponding energy; unscrupulous as to how such things are attained, regardless of other men's interests where these are concerned, despising those who do not possess them. Prosperity is substantially the world's code, its ruling spirit, its test of merit. But this spirit is altogether contrary to that of Christ. He told His disciples that it must be so. "If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you; if ye were of the world, the world



ould love his own; but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you." The world "could not receive the Spirit of truth," and those to whom he came were not to be "of the world." In the earliest days of the Church, it was easy to distinguish between those who were called out of the world by Christ. Idolatry and persecution were tests which made the line plain, but since Christianity has spread through civilised nations, a world has arisen amid Christians which, in spite of its nominal profession of a higher law, yet contrives to carry on most of the vices of idolatry, and to teach a code in all things the very opposite to the Gospel of Christ.

That nominal profession of Christianity, however, makes it hard to discern the snare—the world disguises its counsel skilfully, propagates its doctrine insidiously, and makes a great pretence of reconciling its laws with those of Christ, chiefly, it must be owned, by softening down the holy severity of His precepts. Nothing is so dangerous as the subtle spirit which steals upon men unawares, affecting to find an agreement between Christian strictness and the world's opinions, whether in general morals or daily practice. Such treacherous delusions are apt to invade even spiritually-minded men, and the

evil is harder to deal with than more open acts of worldliness and wrong, which are more apparent and unquestionable. But in truth there is but one course to be taken by those who, while yet in the world, would be "kept from the evil;" it is that of which St. Paul says, "the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world."<sup>1</sup> Crucifixion was the portion of slaves when the Apostle wrote these words, and assuredly he meant to imply that the world was an object of contempt, of loathing,—an accursed thing, with which he would have no dealings, no intercourse. The world had insulted, outraged, crucified Jesus Christ,—it renews its insults daily yet—how can the disciples do otherwise than hate and renounce their Master's enemy? The first act of a Christian's life is a solemn renunciation of the world in Holy Baptism, it is the essential condition on which we are admitted into Christ's Church. Do you often call this promise to mind, and the obligations it involves? There is no middle course; the world has its law, its doctrine, its course,—Christ's law and doctrine and way are the very opposite; they are irreconcilable enemies. You cannot halt between the two opinions, or remain neutral. If you follow Christ and His Cross, the

<sup>1</sup> Gal. vi. 14.

world will disown you—if you follow the world, its camps and vanities, Christ will reject you. Can you hesitate? But once take your place beneath the standard of the Cross, and count upon the world as your relentless enemy for ever.

Nor is it enough that “the world is crucified to me.” We must be “crucified to the world;” that is, we must expect the hatred and insults, the contempts and assaults of the world. “If they have persecuted Me, they will persecute you also,” Christ said to His disciples. The world would not be the world, or Christ’s servants would not be truly His, were it otherwise. At times we are apt to long for some certainty as to our spiritual condition, whether we are indeed acceptable before God, whether Christ regards us as His? There is no better way of solving the question than by reflecting whether the world accepts and esteems us, seeks us out, speaks well of us? If so, we are none of Christ’s! But if the world criticises, blames, despises, casts us out, let us be of good cheer, for then in truth we may hope that we are indeed numbered among the servants of Christ.

Do not shrink from examining closely as in God’s presence, how you stand with respect to the world, and the world to you. Search into your inner

heart, weigh its motives. You will find abundant cause for dismay and humiliation ; you will find that the world has left its furrows in your mind, that too often your opinions are based upon the world's maxims ; you will find that you look more than you fancied for its esteem, that you shrink from its contempt ; that you cling to worldly connections, habits of life, forms and practices, solely out of human respect ; and that thanks to such bondage you are often constrained and unreal. You will scarcely fail to find that as yet you have not sufficiently taken Christ's part against the world. But do not be discouraged. It is not the work of a day, you cannot put the world aside, and be content to be put aside by it all at once. Be watchful in little things, such as daily offer themselves. God will provide you with many opportunities, and trifling successes will train you for greater victories. Ever remember our Dear Lord's words, "Be of good cheer, I have overcome the world." He will enable you to overcome it—He will root out the world's spirit from your heart, and fill you wholly with His own.

"All that is not God is unworthy of man" may be taken as our standard ; all else is unworthy to engross the mind and heart, or to be their chief

aim and object. Remember that eternal life is your destiny, and that this earthly life is merely a preparation for it—think how insufficient the things of the world are to satisfy the cravings of your soul. Even in the happiest earthly moments we ever know here, the chief zest generally lies in some hope, some imagination of a future joy, rather than in actual reality; and considering all this, you will scarce deny that God Alone is capable of filling and satisfying the hearts He has made for Himself. But having granted the theory, you must reduce it to practice, and frame your life upon it. Thus you will abstain from immoderate cleaving to the things which are passing away; God gives you them to use as you travel through your time of probation, but He would not have you lean upon them, or seek all your rest therein; if you should do so, He will assuredly turn them into bitterness, and that for your own gain. You will also weigh in a just balance all the things after which the world runs most eagerly—the advantages of rank, honour, man's esteem. Are they worth so much as you may have been tempted to think? or is there good reason why you should pride yourself on their possession? Again, as to physical and intellectual advantages; are you more precious in God's Sight



because of them ? and if not, ought you to hold yourself as better than others who have them not ? Is there any reason to take credit to yourself for personal beauty, or mental capacity ? Still less can wealth, position, and their attendant circumstances be subjects of pride to a Christian, while health and life itself are only precious in so far as they are used to God's Glory. So the praise of man cannot influence your future happiness, save in so far as it may hinder you by exciting vanity and self-satisfaction. What then are all these things which we so eagerly seek after worth ? If God only is worthy of our love, that which He loves can alone be worth our search ; and we know from our Saviour's own lips, that "that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the Sight of God." He measures all things by the standard of Eternity ; men by that of the world and its passing gains. He esteems the Cross, trial, suffering, humiliation, all that detaches us from this life, and raises us to Himself ; men cleave to all that makes life smooth and pleasant, while it veils the heavenly horizon. Which is the safest course, which the path of true happiness ?

If, then, you would follow the Saints who have

<sup>1</sup> Luke xvi. 15.

entered upon their blessed rest in Paradise, you must keep ever before your mind the maxim that whatever is not of God, whatever is not infinite, eternal, enduring, is unworthy of your love; that you are made for Him Only, and that nothing has any real value which does not draw you closer to Him, and strengthen your hope of your heavenly heritage. Your true guide through the perplexities around is Christ's Gospel, His Doctrine, His Example. He became Incarnate to teach us what the true dignity and worth of manhood is, and it is through Holy Scripture alone that man appears great—by reason of his approach to God; all human philosophy sets forward nought save the littleness of human nature, because God is not the Beginning, Centre, the End thereof.

Learn to tread under pride and vanity, self-conceit and earthliness, and you will attain to a dignity of which you little thought to be capable. "It doth not yet appear what we shall be, but we know that when He shall appear, we shall be like Him, for we shall see Him as He is."<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 1 John iii. 2.

## The Human Heart

*"The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately we  
can know it!"—JER. xvii. 9*

BY "the heart" we must understand that depth of evil, perversity and self-love is in us all, and which affects even our best more or less; for who that knows himself little but is conscious how self-love tarnish hinders almost all he does? This is a consequence of original sin, which diverted what would been our natural leaning to God, and turned stream of our affections upon self. Deal honestly with yourself, and you will see that in fact measure everything by the standard of self, own interests and opinions; whereas right ought to refer all to God, His Spirit and Word. It is this disturbance of the right order of which is at the root of all sin and destruction. Even in little children we see the daily growth

is unholy self which is apt to make good its hold the heart before reason or religion have asserted its claim. And the worst of it is that it is of the very essence of this evil to blind us to ourselves ;— we see the faults of others plainly enough, but not our own ;—we are vexed with those who point them out to us, we refuse to acknowledge them, and too often when roused to consciousness of what is wrong in us, we are rather irritated at what is humiliating our pride, than humbled by realising the truth. Our great object is to disguise our own heart both regards ourselves and others. With the last we do not always succeed, they are quicker to perceive our faults ; but unhappily we are only too successful in evading that self-knowledge which is so especially necessary to a Christian, yet so rare, so seldom honestly sought. Men live and die without having really tried to fathom their own hearts—having rather tried all along to deceive themselves to the utmost. But then what must it not be to appear before an All-seeing God, Who is Truth itself, and in the blaze of His searching Light to see our own sinfulness, without veil or shadow? And moreover, then it will be too late!

Surely it is best to strive now to measure one's self to God's standard, fairly accepting both the exceed-

ing necessity of a real knowledge of self, and its great difficulty. From childhood we have been heaping up fresh hindrances in the way, but He Who "knoweth the secrets of the heart," Who "numbereth our steps, and watches over our sin"<sup>1</sup> will give us light if we ask it sincerely—light whereby to search out our hidden motives, our inclinations and leanings, the most subtle delusions of our heart. Above all, we must be inexorably strict in acknowledging the faults we discover, and abstain from all attempts to justify ourselves to ourselves or to others. God will not fail to shed His Light on the heart which thus simply and sincerely confesses its blindness, and he who rightly uses this first penetrating ray, will advance daily in self-knowledge, he will learn to disentangle the seeming confusion of self-deceit, its wiles will melt before his stern resolution, and with God's Help he will effectually rid himself of his insidious foe.

It is well to bear in mind that God in His Wisdom only gives the grace of self-knowledge gradually;—if He were to shew us our true selves suddenly, we should despair, and lose all courage. But as we perceive and conquer the more glaring faults, His gracious Light shews us our subtler, more hidden

<sup>1</sup> Job xiv. 16.

---

imperfections; and this spiritual process lasts all through life. Happy he who, when the hour of death comes, has attained to a full knowledge of his soul's sickness, and a perfect measure of healing. Much grace appertains chiefly to those who are unflinching of self and faithful in rendering a strict account to God. The main thing is to go on in a straightforward path, guided by God's own Light, assured that he who swerves is lost; to mistrust one's own opinion, judgment and inclination, leaning solely on the Holy Spirit's guidance, deferring to Him in all things. But this is no easy matter, and it is a very death to self, as well as a rising again to perfection. It is a sure way to avoid mistakes: our own judgment is more often wrong than right, we err as to what true holiness is, and how to attain it;—we misjudge our own actions and motives, still more those of others;—we approve or condemn hastily and without due cause, and thereby we go perversely astray. All our faults arise from trusting in self rather than in God;—we are too heedless, too confident, not sufficiently humble;—we unconsciously let our own judgment usurp God's authority within us;—we imagine that we are following His guidance while in truth we are rushing headlong after our own wild vagaries;—we shut our ears to

wise counsel and restraint, and pass unheeding on our way. It may sound harsh, but it is a truth that people who have the best and most honest intentions are continually falling into very grievous faults, entirely from the lack of an interior spirit which would guard them against the attacks of self-love. There is but one safe course,—mistrust of self, taking God as your Guide—renouncing your own way and will. However much progress you may have made, yield the reins to self, and you will fall back at once. The further you advance, the more you need Divine Light; and the greatest Saint who ever trod the earth would have perilled his salvation had he for a moment believed that he could go onwards without that Light. Rest assured then, that as your heart is such an unfathomable mystery, as self-love is so quick to seduce and blind you, as pride is ever striving to raise a barrier betwixt you and Heaven, your only safety is in holding fast to God, renewing acts of self-mistrust and of abiding confidence in God from day to day. So doing, you will go on stedfastly, and with His Grace attain final perseverance, the end and object of all true interior life.

## Temptation

*"Blessed is the man that endureth temptation."*—JAMES i. 12

It is easy to realise God's Hand shielding and protecting the soul, when all is smooth and comforting; when His peace fills the heart, and neither devil or man disturb it. But when God withdraws His consolations, and suffers His servant to be tried by temptation and assault, it is harder to believe that His Hand is still over the sufferer, and such an one is tempted to ask anxiously what He has done to be thus chastened? But it is an apostle who tells us that he is blessed who endures temptation, and the Angel Raphael told Tobit that he was because he was acceptable in God's Sight at the time he was tempted;<sup>1</sup> treating temptation as an actual reward rather than a punishment. Such thoughts will surely strengthen us under the trial.

<sup>1</sup> "Quia acceptus eras Deo, necesse fuit ut tentatio probaret te," b. xii. 13. (The English version does not give this sense to the passage.)



He who gives himself heartily to God may count upon many and varied temptations, and one who through long years underwent no trial or humiliation, might well question the soundness of his position. When we speak of proving a thing, we mean putting its quality, its strength, its reality, to the test. Unproved goodness is but an uncertain matter—"he rides easily whom God carries;" prayer is no hard matter when it is full of sweetness; victory over self costs but little when nature is not greatly thwarted. Holiness would scarce be what it is, rare, hard to win, if it involved no struggles, no difficulties. St. Paul certainly held it to be no light matter when he compared it to the athletes' contest, saying, "Now they do it to attain a corruptible crown, but we an incorruptible." Untried virtue can scarce deserve the name.

To prove, is to purify : as metals are proved and purified in the crucible, so is man's heart proved in the furnace of affliction—the selfishness, the pride which tarnish it are purged away ; and without some such process there can be none of that purity and heavenliness which follow upon temptation endured. Purity, faith, trust, come forth with fresh beauty from the pressure of temptation, and when Jesus Himself had borne His hour of temptation

"angels came and ministered to Him." Weariness, heartache, desolation, purify love and kindle courage; the contempt of men extinguishes human respect and self-conceit—all temptations tend to detachment, humility, union with God. Who then will be afraid? If it savours too much of spiritual pride to desire them, at least we need not fear them, or give way to despair at their approach. If you say that you fear to yield under them, I would say, are you not rather shrinking from that vigorous defence, which is to win the "crown of life" promised to him who endures temptation?<sup>1</sup> "Yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully;" St. Paul says.<sup>2</sup> Such fear comes because you are looking at the battle as though it were to be fought in your own strength, not in that of God. By yourself, forsooth, you would be soon overthrown, but with the Everlasting Arms around you, what is there to fear? Can men or devils tear you from out their shelter? And He has promised to succour you in the temptations which He sends, and into which you are not thrust by self-will. "God is faithful," says St. Paul, "He will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able, but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it."<sup>3</sup>

<sup>1</sup> James i. 12.<sup>2</sup> 2 Tim. ii. 5.<sup>3</sup> 1 Cor. x. 13.

Faithful to His promises, watching over you in struggle, making you a way to escape. Who would not fight bravely, knowing that His Eye is on thee? You do not feel His Hand, you say? What matter if you know it is there? You are well-nigh certain that you have yielded to the pressure of temptation? Do not hastily judge of that—it may be but a snare of the devil. Rather let your director judge, and be satisfied with his judgment. He can see more truly than you are able to do, and his self-will to persist in your own view.

Temptations vary of course in kind, according to individual character and circumstance. The commonest class of temptations among ordinary Christians is of a material kind. These, however, do not usually beset those who have given themselves wholly to God, and there is but one way of dealing with them, namely, a firm resolution to be watchful and faithful to the leadings of Grace in the trifling details, guarding, not merely against mortal sin, and all that can tend to it, but also against every possible imperfection and frailty. “Abstain from all appearance of evil.” Such a course will put an end to this kind of temptation, which arises mainly from a certain lack of decision of God often withholds temptation from beginners

order that they may gain strength and solidity ; but sooner or later the soul will be tried in some shape—it may be from having given way to self-confidence, or excessive self-contemplation. Thus the devil tries to keep one man from Communion, under the pretext of unfitness or unprofitableness. But this is a purely vague, imaginary fear, and should be disregarded. It would not arise if we were content not to sit in judgment upon the worth of our own Communions. Again, the devil persuades another man that his prayers and meditations are waste of time, because he is harassed with distractions, and has no conscious sweetness in them. But this is mere delusion. No prayer so tends to stifle self-love as that which is dry and even painful. Another common form of temptation sets before us some course of action different to that which God appoints to us. He leads us into silence and retreat, and we persist in rushing into a busy outer life, under the excuse of zeal, good works, and our neighbour's edification. Or we are tempted to doubt the wisdom of the director we are under when his guidance does not tally with our inclination.

Souls that have made further progress in the interior life meet with a different class of temptations, which indeed assume rather a character of

trial than of ordinary temptation. God allows them to be humbled and purged by violent assaults of Satan, it may be against their faith, hope, love of God or man, and they may mistakenly imagine themselves to be yielding under the pressure. At such times no one is capable of judging as to his own spiritual condition; the right course is to be perfectly open and true with your director, not allowing fear or shame to keep back anything; and to accept his decisions and guidance as to your soul's state without any questioning or self-will. As a general rule, it is well not to fear or foresee temptation, or attempt to prepare yourself for it, but rather to rest childlike in God's Arms, trusting wholly in Him, confident in His assistance. The only real preparation against temptation is unfailing co-operation with Grace, and heartiness in conquering self; for, after all, the devil's chief strength is won from our self-love. Then, again, when temptation comes, let it pass over you like a storm cloud, while you hold fast to God, relaxing nothing of your ordinary religious exercises. Thus, supposing that the most harassing thoughts distract you in prayer or even at Holy Communion, beware of leaving off either—"Resist the devil, and he will flee from you." And when the cloud has passed,

re of recurring to it with an over-scrupulous  
ty as to the nature of your resistance. That  
t the real test of your spiritual state—your  
ual conduct is the only thing by which to  
e. If you are humble, obedient, diligent in all  
duties, and steady in self-denial, God will  
allow you to be overcome by temptation,  
your confessor will judge of you by these tests.  
less you dwell upon your temptations, their  
encies and results, except in order to place  
self faithfully before him, the better.

## Self

**G**OD Alone can speak of Himself as an independent existence, the centre and standard of all things, for He Alone IS ; all else is His creation, the work of His Hand, helpless and worthless in itself. Once accept this principle, and it is easy to feel the unlawfulness of any human self-assertion. Men are wont to weigh themselves, to love, esteem, prize themselves, to lay claim to the love and esteem of others; looking at everything from their own point of view, making their own interest the centre round which everything they do works. They seek self on all sides, as though all creation was destined to their service; they love others only in proportion to their own advantage as derived therefrom; self-interest or vanity is at the root of everything, even their service performed for God Himself. The earthly self is the root of pride, and consequently of all sin; it is God's enemy, as well as man's, and if we could banish self, we should banish crime from

world—men would love one another with all rity, their hearts and desires would turn unhin-  
ed to God, He would be their sole object, peace  
l joy would surround us.

There are two shapes assumed by self, the one  
gross and material, the self of worldly men, who  
for ever in pursuit of earthly gain, and of those  
o, misled by a delusive intellectual pride, affect to  
superior to common prejudices, and make a law  
their own reason. Nearly all the vices which  
grade mankind and afflict the world are the off-  
ring of this grosser self.

But there is another more spiritual self which is  
culiar to religious people, the evil of which it  
uld not be easy to describe; how it blights and  
thers devotion, warping and misdirecting it, and  
ing holiness into contempt and ill-repute. Who  
n tell all the meanness, the weakness, the falls to  
hich it leads; how it fills pious people with fret-  
ng scruples, and makes them restless, uneasy, fan-  
ful, capricious, absurd, jealous, censorious, ill-tem-  
ered, often intolerable to themselves and others!  
Who can say how it hinders and thwarts the work  
f grace, and promotes Satan's attempts, how it  
weakens us in time of temptation, making us fail  
nder trial, and grudge giving what God requires



of us, how many noble aims it turns aside, how many good works it poisons, how many faults disguises till we mistake them for virtues.

The spirit of self, whether it take a material or moral shape, has ever the same result, that of utter blinding us. We fancy that we see and know ourselves truly, but nothing can be a greater delusion; we will not let our eyes be opened, and are vexed with those who attempt the task. All suggestions and remonstrances are attributed either to unkindness or error; no matter how justly fault is found, wounded self-love is irritable and intolerant of the slightest touch. On the same principle we feel perfectly competent to judge and direct ourselves, and even those whose office it is to direct us. Self-love thinks no director wise who will not soothe and flatter it; and he who requires the submission of our own opinion and will stand a chance of being forsaken as depriving the conscience of liberty. Tell us, when under the influence of this dangerous enemy self, that we must resist it, and conquer our dislikes, try to open our eyes to our pet faults, point out the hollowness of our motives, ask any sacrifice of us, and we start away at once from the intolerable yoke. Excuses without end are at hand; we are misunderstood, it is all exaggeration or mistake.

port everybody is wrong save ourselves. But at the same time there can be no real holiness without destruction of this odious self; all Christian life, all the workings of grace aim at this point. Love of God and of self are as the two opposing poles of the spiritual balance, and if one rises the other must inevitably sink; and there is no other way whereby to attain perfection than a continual death to self. But since we are not skilful enough, or disinterested enough, to wage this war, we must needs throw ourselves upon God, and ask Him to fight for us and in us, while we are in all things to work together with Him.

My chief enemy, the enemy through whom all my foes, the world and the devil, reach me, is myself, the "old man," the "old Adam" of which St. Paul speaks: that self-love which was born with me, and grows faster than my mental growth, and has been strengthened by my passions, by my natural want of self-reception, the weakness of my will, the abuse I have made of my freedom, my bad habits and sins. How am I to resist this terrible foe? Where am I to begin? My very efforts to overcome it seem to give it new strength; self-love finds food in everything it contemplates, and admires itself in everything I do. Not that I make to conquer a fault or acquire a vir-

tue ; it drinks up the praise bestowed upon it  
takes pride even in what I mean to be acts of  
humiliation. It forcibly appropriates what is  
work only, and would fain take His Glory for it  
There is no hope save in Him ; and He must  
for me. My self-love is His enemy too. He  
subdue, crush, destroy it in me, or I can never  
the victory. Blessed and All-powerful Lord, I  
myself up to Thee, deal with me as Thou  
Overrule all my resistance to Thy chastening Hand  
punish me when I fail. Cast out from me every  
shadow of complacency and self-satisfaction, every  
inclination to think that I can do aught save  
Thee. Leave me not, my gracious Saviour,  
the old Adam be rooted out, and the new Adam  
even Thyself, and Thine own quickening Spirit,  
sole possession of me, so that I may be brought  
that Home and Rest which Thou hast prepared  
them that love Thee. Amen.

## The Nothingness of Man

*"The age is even as nothing in respect of Thee."*—PSA. xxxix. 6

WE are not always willing to accept the doctrine of our own nothingness, or of the necessity of death unto self; and yet it is a true doctrine, not really harsh as we may suppose. When God requires such humiliation of self, He only asks that which is His due, He would only have us realise our true position. Had the taint of original sin never fallen upon man, were we still pure and innocent, we could still be nothing of ourselves; our very existence is a gift of God, still more so all else we possess, and it is mere arrogance to murmur at our own nothingness.

Some will say that it is easy enough to admit our nothingness with respect to God, but less so with respect to men, who are no other than our fellows. No doubt it is easy to confess our nothingness as regards God in words only, but when we come to act upon it, to give Him that which is His

due, to let Him exercise His rights over u and soul, it is not so easy, although He de so gently with our weakness, and never tak unawares when He proves and tries us. As men, I grant that they have no inherent rig us, and that their contempt and oppressic injustice; but we have not any more re murmur because of that, inasmuch as bei selves naught, we have no right to anythi the injustice is done to God, whose law is i by those who oppress or despise us. The i done to Him, not to me, and I may not reti give way to a revengeful spirit. If we could keep this truth in view, there would be fewe burnings and animosities among us, but the dwelling upon our own supposed rights in w indulge, while we forget God's rights, is the of untold evil. Doubtless, it is difficult to out this course, but it is possible. God neve what is impossible of us, and He would hav both towards Himself and towards our ne as being nought, having nought, claiming What can God lay upon us beyond our more especially if we believe that our t afflictions and humiliations will be "an ex weight of glory" hereafter, and that those w

seen esteemed vile among men shall reign with Christ hereafter? Moreover, Christ Himself has said that His yoke is easy and His burden light; and however burdensome the yoke in itself might be, He always lightens it to those who bear it willingly for His Sake. Love does not put away suffering, but it teaches us to love suffering and to bear it gladly.

The chief pang of most trials is not so much the actual suffering itself, as our own inherent spirit of resistance to it. But a soul which accepts its own nothingness is free from this resistance, and nothing can disturb its peace—the habit of self-renunciation strengthens continually, and we are astonished to find ourselves bearing that which once seemed intolerable, calmly and patiently. It is pride which makes contempt, or censure, or other humiliations, so hard to bear; we would fain be esteemed, well thought of, considered and respected, and when such consideration is denied us, we are excited and irritated. But if we can triumph over pride, throw aside self-esteem, and take all trifling mortifications with an interior spirit of humility, we shall soon cease to care much what is said or thought of us, or even how we are treated. A dead man has no sensitiveness as to praise or blame, and a soul which

is dead to self shares that calm stillness and repose.

In spiritual things, our trials mostly come from lack of sufficient self-surrender ; a lurking desire to please ourselves, self-complacency, poison to our devotions ; and hence we are far from entering into dryness or sweetness, we cannot end our seeming estrangement from God, we exhaust ourselves in struggles if He hides His Face, and arise discouragement and false alarms. But do not follow that things are really amiss with you, because He withholds sensible consolations. The true spirit of self-renunciation, which seeks to see God for Himself Alone, will bear with all discontent to know that He accepts our service, and is convinced that we deserve no more. All trials lie in forgetfulness of self, which can only be overcome in God. Once gain this, and neither earth nor devil will prevail to trouble you, or disturb you from your Lord and His Holy Will.

## Generosity

**G**ENEROSITY is of two kinds, natural and supernatural ; both are the gift of God, and the former begets the latter. He who seeks to read the paths of holiness with stedfast perseverance, needs a large supply of this grace to meet the perpetual sacrifices which it involves ; and you may observe that all those who bear the stamp of God's Saints are to be distinguished by an elevated tone which is not of this world, as well as by a special sensitiveness to the sorrows of others. A high tone of feeling and a tender heart, are the sources whence generosity springs, and no grovelling soul, which is indifferent to a brother's woe, can attain to it, or really give God that " offering of a free spirit " which is so precious in His Sight. Still, though natural generosity has a direct tendency to that which is supernatural, they are by no means one and the same. Earthly generosity consists in



sharing what we possess with others ; spirituality implies giving to God, not only all we have, but all that we are ; it implies the sacrifice of mind, will, health, reputation, life, in short, of all that constitutes that subtle self in which our natural affections are centred. St. Gregory says that it is easy to give up what a man has, but very hard to give up himself ;<sup>1</sup> and in truth it cannot be done save through the grace of God. We are tempted to think we have achieved the work, when in our first fervours we have given ourselves heartily to God, and made strong protestations of our readiness to bear all things for love of Him. Yet this is but the first step, and the real sacrifice is altogether another matter.

When God leads the soul into the path of true sacrifice, He generally withdraws sensible consolations, and permits repugnance, revulsion, a general rising of self-love, to try it. At such a time we are apt to experience a vehement opposition within ourselves to God's Will, and the interior struggle is often a very agony—we cry out for the cup to pass from us—the whole natural self resists the destruction which threatens it. But meanwhile

1 "Et fortasse laboriosum non est homini relinquere sua ; sed valde laboriosum est relinquere semetipsum."—Hom. xxiii. in Evang.

God's grace confirms the will and carries it through these hours of suffering. Or it may be that at first the soul is strong to bear its trial, and then grows weary and restless, and frets under the struggle. Why, we may ask, does God permit all this? In the first place, He would teach us to know our weakness and worthlessness, lest we should yield to self-complacency, and attribute such sacrifices as we are able to make to our own strength. We learn, amid our trouble, to prize the upholding grace of God more duly, and such struggles are among our best lessons in the difficult paths of the interior life.

There is always some taint of self in mere natural generosity—interested motives, pride and vanity intrude, a love of patronising, the praise of men, or even our own conscious self-applause find a part therein. But none of these can reach supernatural generosity—self-love can find nothing to feed upon in that, the very aim of which is its destruction. Our own interests are sacrificed to those of God; our victories are too hardly won to excite any vanity—interior and exterior humiliations avert human praise, and the pride which attends it; all is for God, and Him Only. So when He demands some great sacrifice of His child, He supplies a

proportionate generosity of spirit, kindling and exalting the soul till it is filled with a boundless desire for self-devotion, and in the power of His Grace weakness is made strong. He who once felt God's ordinary law, still more His Counsels, hard to fulfil, now finds nothing hard. "I will run the way of Thy Commandments when Thou hast set my heart at liberty." Where he stumbled and toiled wearily, when carrying an earthly heart, he now runs freely and joyfully, because God's touch has enlarged and expanded his heart.<sup>1</sup> Our progress in His service depends upon the heartiness with which we give ourselves up to it; and what seems a great matter to a niggardly self-seeking soul will be as nothing to one who has lost self in God. But such a "free spirit" must be the subject of constant prayer. Ask that you may never measure your service by your own narrow earthly notions. It is a marvellous thing, in truth, to serve God, and we are powerless to do it save through His Grace. He must take away from us the spirit of self, and fill us with His Own Spirit, before we can hope to succeed. The less we live according to our own imaginations, the

<sup>1</sup> In the Vulgate the rendering is, "Viam mandatorum Tuorum cucurri, quum *dilatasti* cor meum."

**more** we shall live to God. "His ways are not  
**as** our ways, or His thoughts as our thoughts."  
**Be it ours—**

"To lose ourselves,  
**And find ourselves in God."**

## Simplicity

**I**T is not easy to define simplicity, and yet it is the source and fulfilment of God's Perfections, and of all perfection in the interior life. God's Attributes are all stamped with it—Eternal, without beginning or end, indivisible—HE IS. The more our souls can approach to such simplicity, the nearer they are to Him in whose Image and Likeness they were created, and the more all sinks before that one thing, Love of God,—as the object of their single affection, intellect and will, the more the aim of all spiritual training, union with Him, is attained. A simple heart will love all that is most precious on earth, husband or wife, parent or child, brother or friend in God, without marring its singleness: external things will have no attraction save inasmuch as they lead souls to Him; all exaggeration, unreality, affectation and falsehood must pass away from such an one, as the dews dry up before the sunshine. The single motive is to please God, and hence arises total

indifference as to what others will say and think, so that words and actions are perfectly simple and natural, as in His Sight only. Such Christian simplicity is the very perfection of the interior life—God, His will and pleasure its sole object.

But the world's spirit—"which lieth in wickedness"<sup>1</sup>—is far otherwise, and it despises and rejects all such singleness of heart. It deals in dissimulation and unreality, self-seeking, earthly gain, and it "counts their life madness" who do otherwise. There is and must be a ceaseless opposition between the two. At the same time, remember that it is of the very essence of such Christian simplicity to be unknown of men. Those who are blessed with it will always avoid all that attracts remark, they will not affect any singular ways or noticeable habits;—their holiness is interior, hidden not only from others, but from themselves; God would have them all His own, He hides them under the shadow of His Wings, and the more completely to secure this great grace of a hidden life, He often permits them to be despised, humbled, and persecuted by men, even as was their Lord Himself.

<sup>1</sup> 1 John v. 19.

## Obedience

**O**BEDIENCE costs the human spirit a higher price than any other virtue. It is easier to bear fasts and austerities than to submit one's will to that of another. Obedience comes into direct collision with the very essence of self-love, and with that side of it which seems reasonable and justifiable. Why should I not judge for myself according to my own lights, and only follow the opinion of other men where it seems good to me to do so? What can be more intolerable than to give another control over my conduct, over the secrets of my inner life? It is a great sacrifice, but it is one which affects our heavenly life, and our eternal happiness: it is a means by which God sets forward our perfection. "Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams."<sup>1</sup> But, you will say, that applies to obeying God, and if I do that, why need I obey men? Is not His

<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. xv. 22.

His Grace sufficient for me? Nevertheless, all  
 rity comes from Him, and it is the ordering  
 is Providence that in things spiritual as in  
 temporal, we should submit to those He has  
 ver us. "Obey them that have the rule over  
 and submit yourselves, for they watch for your  
 as they that must give account, that they  
 lo it with joy, and not with grief, for that is  
 fitable for you."<sup>1</sup> Those who would shake off  
 aw, do so at the great peril of their souls.

; you reply, why must I obey a man who  
 fall into error himself, and mislead me? The  
 ial guide to whom you submit, is sent by God  
 d you in the way of holiness, and if you obey  
 eartily for God's Sake, you may trust to God,  
 lent that He will inspire His servant with  
 ver wisdom is needful for your guidance. Of  
 e I am presupposing that you have put your-  
 nder a director whose faith, piety, and discre-  
 are unquestionable, and if so, have no fears;  
 will not allow him to make any essential mis-  
 in guiding you, and His Grace will make up  
 ny minor imperfections, and cause them to  
 for good both to you and him. Such a broad  
 ation is necessary for all real obedience, or it

<sup>1</sup> Heb. xiii. 17.



would not withstand the trials and temptations which it is liable. Remember too that God gives a value to little things, as well as to those that are greater; wherever God sees you set aside, He sees you striving to fulfil His Will that is infinitely acceptable to Him. Obedience strengthens the soul against Satan's assault. Dear Lord Himself, "though He were yet learned obedience by the things which He suffered,"<sup>1</sup> and became obedient unto death, if He is our model, we need not shrink from pride or self-sufficiency from treading in His steps. Our obedience will never reach as far as His. From His Birth to His Death He never "ceased to obey Himself." Of which of us can the like ever

<sup>1</sup> Heb. v. 8.<sup>2</sup> Phil. ii. 8.

## Humility

*earn of Me, for I am meek and lowly in heart, and ye shall find rest unto your souls."*—MATT. x. 29

**M**EELINESS is the result of true humility. He who is lowly in heart will inevitably be meek, and he who is deficient in meekness, is sure to be deficient also in humility. Never was there humility like to that of Jesus Christ, voluntary, simple, practical; taking upon Him man's nature, bearing all that is most despised of men:—we cannot be humble in like manner; nothing to begin with, we cannot go lower;—sinners, meriting God's sentence, how can we humble ourselves below our natural condition? Yet pride springs up on all occasions, and makes it well nigh intolerable when the slightest shadow of contempt or neglect falls across our path from God or man. We are disturbed, disgusted, beside ourselves often with vexation, at the very thought of being despised, instead of regarding it as no more than our due. How carefully we avoid all that can lower us in men's

esteem, sacrificing duty and conscience to the dread of ridicule, or the worthless opinion of the world. How often we break promises and resolutions solemnly made before God, in order to appear something which we are not, in the world's eye—and too often we rather pride ourselves upon our worldly wisdom, and think lightly of that love of humiliation which God's chosen saints have felt but which is so far from us. Real humility would take no count of any natural advantages, whether birth, intellect, beauty, wealth, or whatsoever they be. They are not our own work, and God does not give such gifts to nourish pride and vanity. Of themselves they are not profitable to our salvation—it may be that through misuse we have turned them into occasions of sin, and far from glorying in them, perhaps they ought to deepen our humility. Real humility would hold itself unworthy of the praise of men, and would refer all such to God, while it would accept blame and contempt as its natural portion; even welcoming it, and not struggling to justify itself in the world's esteem. Real humility serves God in a disinterested spirit, which owns that it deserves nothing; accepting His gifts thankfully, but so far from appropriating them, as to be rather humbled by

them.<sup>1</sup> It is never surprised or discouraged at being unsuccessful, but, like the Canaanitish woman, is content to gather up the crumbs which fall from its Master's table. When God's Face seems averted, it is ready to cry out with the prophet, "I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against Him."<sup>2</sup> Whatever visitations come from God or man, true humility takes them as its due, only asking strength to bear them; and thence arise peace and blessing.

How can such humility be attained? By entire self-abandonment in God's Hands, by giving ourselves unreservedly to Him; He will work out His Will in us, and supply all we need to co-operate with Him. He will fill us with that deep, generous, restful, unchangeable humility which, while it lowers us as sinners to the very depths, yet raises us above the world, the devil and ourselves, through His own untold Strength and Holiness. But this humility is not of us—it is His work only—it is the fruit of temptation, suffering, and trial; and those who have it, know it least. No Saint of God ever yet believed himself to be humble; the vision would destroy the reality.

<sup>1</sup> "Humbled by all He gives,  
Thankful for what He takes away."

<sup>2</sup> Mic. vii. 9.

## On the Right Use of Time

THE greater number of men use their time amiss; many others are perplexed how to use it, or rather how to get rid of it; their object is to dispose of time as pleasantly as possible. Such people are not usually very successful. The frivolous, idle use of time makes men weary of themselves and of life, but the habit of wasting time is unfortunately more easily acquired than set aside. Nevertheless a day will come when the abuse of this gift will be a matter of sore regret to all who have failed to use it as a trust from God, to be returned to Him with usury.

Surely any one aiming at an interior life must be disposed to ask himself what time really is as regards himself? It is his present, actual existence. Past time is nothing to him, he cannot recall it and alter its character. Time to come is nothing to him now, and may never be his; no one can count certainly upon another hour of time. The o

portion of time on which we can reckon is that actually present—the actual moment in which we live, which itself passes away so rapidly that no earthly process of thought or power can stay it. All these are commonplace truths, which every one knows, yet how few act upon them. Whence comes this actual moment of time and existence? It is God's gift; He gave you being, He has brought you hitherto through time, He gives you the minute now fleeting by; but neither you or any other human being knows whether He will give you the next. But you must go on to ask, Why He has given you this gift of time? That you may attain a blessed eternity. Faith and reason alike tell you that your soul will live for ever, and God has filled your heart with a craving for immortality which will not be disappointed. But eternity may be happy or miserable, and that according to the use made here of time. If hitherto you have misused it, begin at once to do differently, win the grace of final perseverance, and when time ceases to be for you, an eternity of happiness will begin; but if death surprises you while still failing to use time rightly, what can you look for but an eternity of wretchedness? If then you grant that your future life depends upon the right use of time, and

that you cannot influence either that which is to come, surely the practice is that your whole eternity depends upon moments now actually passing. And if so, can be no question more immediately concerning your welfare, than this, What is your condition now? Are you fit to die at this moment if not, is it not worse than madness to rest and count on the future, when in fact you are not sure of a single hour?

All the events of life, sin only excepted, are put together for your future blessedness. Sin can destroy it; and sin is the work of a moment of time. Directly that your will assents to sin, your soul is in peril, whether you accomplish the act or not, and if death surprises you while consenting to sin, you are lost. But how can you be sure that death will not come while you are admitting the first inroad of a sinful thought? if so, of what untold importance those

the only remedy for sin, and that may not be within our power. Such thoughts as these would surely guide you to resolve never to do anything which risks your eternity of bliss—to use every moment as God would have you, with a view to that eternity—never to delay what you can and ought to do now, to a season which may never be given you—never to waste moments which are so infinitely important in questionable, or hurtful occupations; and to consider frequently that a life which has so weighty an object, and which may end at any moment, should be carefully used, given to God and the duties of your position. Some such rules as these ought to be followed by all who call themselves Christians. But those who seek to live an interior life should do more; their time is in no sense their own—it is God's only, and they must seek to rule every instant of time, whether given to duty or to innocent recreation, according to His direct Will. Nor will such a habit of life be an irksome restraint—they will live as children beneath a Father's Eye, tasting a blessed freedom which comes only with a service of love.

The only way to attain this is by a spirit of recollection which ever watches to learn what God requires, and hastens to fulfil His Will, so soon as



it is perceived. This habit will stamp the life, and amid whatever exterior duties surround you, you will hold fast to God; nor will you be restless and disturbed as to whether you are using your time rightly, because you will feel that God is guiding you. The interior life has but one end—to glorify and love God—to glorify Him in every action and suffering, accepting all as coming from His Hand; and to love Him, not in formal acts or deliberate expressions, but in a continual practical devotion which rests wholly in His Hands. This mental attitude colours the soul's life—your external circumstances may change, toil may take the place of rest, sickness of health, trials may come from within and without. Externally, you are the prey of such circumstances, but if your heart is stayed on God, no changes or chances can affect it, and all that may befall you will but draw you closer to Him. In that respect time is already blended with eternity to your soul, and whatever the present moment may bring, your knowledge that it is His Will, and that your future happiness will be influenced by it, will make all not so tolerable, but welcome to you, while no vicissitudes can affect you greatly, knowing that He Who

ou in His Powerful Hand, cannot change, but  
bideth for ever. Happy they who measure time  
nd its use as in His Sight, happier still if they live  
ccording to their knowledge!

## The Blindness of Man

*"For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see, and that they which see might be made blind."—JOHN ix. 39.*

OUR Lord spake these words in connection with the restoration of one blind from his birth, to whom He had given sight both bodily and spiritual; the Pharisees, who were looking on, being unable to read the mystery right. But the meaning of the Saviour's words reaches us all. We are all born in the blindness of original sin, knowing neither God or ourselves, wholly ignorant as to the things which concern us most, our true happiness, and the way by which to attain it. We are blind and we know it not, we never should have realised our darkness, unless God had become man in order to give us light. But the worst of all is when men think they see, notwithstanding they are blind—as it was with the heathen, the Scribes and Pharisees. Now though Christi-

ly has shed its light upon us, it has not altogether dispelled our darkness ; where self-love and will linger, there we shall ever be blind as concerning God and ourselves ; we fail to perceive His ways, we misapprehend true holiness ; and we are deceived as to our own faults though clear-sighted enough as to those of our neighbour's. The soul is blinded thus does not and cannot know it - but God's Light quickly opens the eyes which are not wilfully closed. There is a wilful blindness, which refuses to confess that it cannot see, and how could that Divine Light avail those who say, "We are blind" and "whose sin remaineth?" How can it penetrate those self-willed, obstinate minds, which cling to their own prejudices, and persist in seeing everything according to their own light ? Yet this blindness is by no means uncommon even in religious people, and inasmuch as it springs from pride, it resists grace with a persistency which nothing save humiliation can overcome. Our Dear Lord, the Light of the World, came with the intent of healing our blindness, but He said Himself that He came "that they which see not might see, and that they which see might be made blind." What did these words mean ? Do any see of themselves without His Light ? In truth no. But whereas

some see their own infirmity in all lowliness by the light of His Grace, and seek to be healed of Him, and on these He sheds the fulness of His Blessed Light; there are others who deny that they are blind, and persist in remaining in darkness. It may be that they ascribe the light He gives them to their own merits, and He punishes them by withdrawing it; or they misuse and neglect that light, and will not walk by it, and it ceases to visit their eyes. To which of these classes do you belong? Woe be to any of us who cleaves to his own light, and chooses his own path; God will surely leave us to our own blind guidance, and how shall we escape a fall? Nor less great is the danger, if we mistake His light for our own, and feed presumption and vanity thereby; or if we fail to use the light God sends according to His Will. If we reject it, He will take it from us, and give it to those who will use it better. There is but one safe course; to imitate the blind man near Jericho, who cried out, "Jesus, Thou Son of David, have mercy on me;" and when Jesus asked him, "What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee?" he said, "Lord, that I may receive my sight."<sup>1</sup> How Thou wilt, dear Lord, only grant that I may see!



<sup>1</sup> Luke xviii.

If you are called upon to make some important decision, mistrust self,—mistrust the natural instincts, your excitable passions, impulses, prejudices, your human respect, and humbly ask God to enlighten you, to shew you the right way, and give you courage to follow it. Wait ever upon His Light, fearing to stumble if you lose it for but a moment. Further, give Him constant thanks for His Light, confessing that all light comes of Him.<sup>1</sup> Do not trust in your own spiritual perceptions, or your mental powers—"The things of God are perceived by the Spirit of God." He delights to enlighten the simple-hearted, who realise their own ignorance, and see no good thing in themselves, but refer all to God. Oh! if men could but grasp the knowledge that self-esteem is the most treacherous of foes, that God's Will is to humble and crush it, they would never rest till they had trodden it down; they would rejoice to have no independent being, but in all things to wait upon Him; to keep their hearts ever ready to receive the inspirations of His Grace. Do not fear to see your own weakness and poverty by the Light of that Grace, it will shew you your faults, and give you power to con-

<sup>1</sup> "As every lovely hue is light,  
So every light is Love."

quer them. Do not seek to shatter the which reflects your soul's lack of beauty; welcome the truth, and believe that next knowledge of God, nothing is so precious knowledge of self. Without it, you can scarcely reach to His knowledge. These are the which call one to another;"<sup>1</sup> God's Power man's weakness. Let us cry out with St. Augustine: "Lord, teach me to know Thee, and to know myself!"

<sup>1</sup> Psa. xlii. 9.

## The Weakness and Corruption of Man's Heart

NOT only is man's understanding blind, his heart is weak and corrupt—weak, that is, regards what is good—unhappily he rarely exerts force when it is a question of evil. Yet God made man “very good,” and it is through sin only that we have been thus perverted. Original sin has reversed the order of God's creation : He gave man a heart which tended to love Him above all else, but sin has taught us self-love, and that self-love does not seek what alone would bring happiness, but rather draws us down to earthly things, which lead us to those which are heavenly. It is therefore all through life, the wants, the enjoyments of our bodies engross us, to the exclusion of higher things ;—the Saints have confessed and mourned over this infirmity, but worldly men heed it not,—either despising those who would fain conquer earthly passions, for the sake of a treasure not



made with hands. The whole Christian at uprooting this worldly spirit; and at open our eyes to the beauty of holiness,—good resolutions, and fondly imagine firmly set upon our heavenward path; often the least hindrance throws us back, trifling earthly lure makes us forget all resolved, and we fall helplessly. | Well matched with St. Paul, “the good that I would not do, but the evil which I would not that I do.”

Even that measure of “willing good” which we possess is the work of Grace only, not a work of our own,—passion and inclination are always on the wrong side; our perversity is against God’s restraining Hand, and in many men abstain from sin rather out of fear of the law than that of God. Nay more, sin is a positive attraction for us, and as St. Paul says, “the very prohibitions of the law kindle a covetousness that which is forbidden. Who does not know that an irresistible desire most people experience to see a forbidden book, or to see a forbidden sight, at that moment some secret is kept back from us, and bent upon its discovery; we fret after an unattainable possession, regardless of all God’s commands—us—in short the natural man kicks and frets

all law, all restraint. But for the check put upon us by religion, and by God's Grace, there is nothing of which we should not be capable. | As St. Augustine says, we are capable of every sin that we have seen our neighbour commit, unless God's Grace restrain us. |

Such thoughts would be appalling, if God unveiled them to us suddenly;—He rather leads us gradually to the self-knowledge which is essential to humility and watchfulness, and with the deeper perception of our own proneness to fall, He quickens in us the fulness of that gracious promise, "My Grace is sufficient for thee, for My Strength is made perfect in weakness."<sup>1</sup> If the great Apostle was in danger of being "exalted above measure through the abundance of revelations," so that he needed "a thorn in the flesh, the messenger of Satan to buffet him," how much more such as we are?

<sup>1</sup> 2 Cor. xii. 9.

## Detachment

A HOLY man of old summed up the interior life in three words, Flight, Silence, Rest. Flight from all that would lead the soul from God;—Silence internal and external, that it may hear His Voice;—Rest of the heart and mind in Him. All who are called to an interior life are not called, like St. Arsenius, to a literal flight from the world, but they are called to “use as not abusing it;”—to seek ever increasing detachment from it and from all that tends to separate them from God. At first this may seem no such great thing to demand of a really religious man; but it is harder than it seems. He must not only fly from sin and every occasion of sin, but he must shun all those things which drag him down from his higher aims; curiosity, self-complacency, the love of praise, a desire to be of importance, all those trifles which distract the soul, and fix it upon earthly things. We need more watchfulness in this respect than it is our wont to give, for these external matters are

the source of most men's predominant faults, and their great hindrance in the spiritual life.

The chief difficulty in attaining true detachment arises from our natural inclination to throw ourselves into the things of this world, and clinging to them, to seek a rest therein which they can never give. Then comes the hindrance of self-love, and our inordinate desire to be loved and well thought of by others, which leads us to love and seek the things they care for, to frame our thoughts, words and actions upon theirs, till we too often sacrifice God's law and that of our own conscience to the artificial code of the world. Human respect, and the dread of ridicule, hinder many a man from stedfastly asserting the claims of God's precepts as opposed to the world's maxims. It is hard work, no doubt, and can only be accomplished by sitting as loosely as possible to worldly ways, avoiding its bondage as far as possible, refraining from many pleasant things, often restraining one's self in conversation, and when occasion arises asserting the truth of Christ regardless of all human respect, remembering our Saviour's words, "Whosoever shall deny Me before men, him will I also deny before My Father Which is in Heaven."<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Matt. x. 33.

Then as to silence ; it is a mistake to suppose that silence is a virtue appertaining solely to the cloister. It is more or less a necessity to all interior life, and when our Lord spoke of the account men must one day give for "every idle word," He assuredly did not limit the warning to the cloister's walls. An unrestrained flow of talk is a sure sign of a trifling dissipated mind ; and no one can turn readily from useless frivolous conversation to recollected prayer, or spiritual reading, so as to profit by them. But there is another kind of silence to be cultivated, besides that of the tongue as regards others. I mean silence as regards one's self—restraining the imagination, not permitting it to dwell overmuch on what we have heard or said, not indulging in the phantasmagoria of picture-thoughts, whether of the past or future. How hard this is those only who have struggled with the difficulty know ! and yet how necessary it is, for how can we hope to hear God's Voice amid the invisible but no less real whirl of moral dissipation which such a mental habit induces ? How can we gather those wandering thoughts into a recollected attitude of prayer ? Be sure that you have made no small progress in the spiritual life, when you can control your imagination, so as to fix it on the duty and occupation

ually existing, to the exclusion of the crowd of thoughts which are perpetually sweeping across the mind. No doubt you cannot prevent those thoughts from arising, but you can prevent yourself from dwelling on them; you can put them aside, you can check the self-complacency, or irritation, or earthly longings which feed them, and by the practice of such interior mortification you will attain that spirit of inward silence which draws the soul into a close intercourse with God.

Further, you must find rest for your mind and heart in God, and there is no other true rest. But rest is not to be found by eagerness, or excitement, or hurry. You will find that blessed rest in proportion as you put aside all agitation, all over eagerness and activity, leaving God to work in you. He is always active, but always at rest, and the soul which cleaves to Him will share His action and His rest alike. It will labour, but so calmly, as scarcely be conscious of what it does; it moves beneath the guiding Power of God, as we have seen a little child learning to write, and leaving its teacher to direct its hand—going all wrong directly that it makes a voluntary movement. Rest does not mean inactivity; the soul which rests in God never ceases activity, but that activity is always spiritual,

often unconscious. In ordinary material life, you look around, you speak, you move, with a deliberate act of conscious will; and in spiritual life, you pray without a deliberation to pray, you rest in God without telling yourself that you are so resting. But the fact is true, and the very essence of prayer is to be lost in God, which can never be while you are gauging and testing itself. "Father, into Thy Hands I commend my spirit," may well be said in this as in all else. Do with me as Thou wilt, now and in eternity. "Whosoever will save his life shall lose it; and whosoever will lose his life for My Sake shall find it."<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Matt. xvi. 25.

## Little Things

✓ WHOSE despiseth small things shall fall by little things ;” and “ He that is faithful in which is least is faithful also in much ; and he who is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.” Carelessness in trifles leads to grievous falls, and faithfulness in small duties is a sure test of earnestness in purpose and life. But when we speak bear in mind that nothing is small or great in God’s Sight ; whatever He wills becomes great to us, however seemingly trifling, and if once the voice of conscience tells us that He requires anything of us, we have no right to measure its importance. On the other hand, whatever He would not have us do, however important we may think it, is as nought. There is no standard of things great and small to a Christian, save God’s Will. As regards with respect to our own growth in holiness ; for Christian perfection, our very salvation may depend upon something which seems to us a mere



trifle. We cannot follow God's secret dealing, know the consequences of what we are tempted to consider unimportant. Yet how do you know you may lose by neglecting this duty, which you think so trifling, or the blessing which its faithful performance may bring? Great things, great opportunities of serving God come but rarely, while little things whereby our faithfulness is put to the test occur perpetually. If you wait for some great opportunity wherein to shew your love to God, you may chance wait all your life. Besides, great undertakings require great strength, and how can you be sure that you are capable of any such, if you have not been trained and proved by that which is less? Small works imply proportionately great grace, but God does not give His extraordinary gifts of grace to those who have made good use of His lesser gifts. Then, again, humility esteems all great things as within its reach, and clings gladly to lower attempts, being sure that if you do your very best in that which is laid upon you daily, you will not be left without sufficient help when some weightier occasion arises.

A desire for great things is generally a symptom of self-love and presumption. Do you wish to practise great austerities and bear great crosses in imitation of some saint of

are of pride and self-esteem ; the saints never received any such desires. You will probably grow slack as soon as the first excitement is past, in spite of all your ambition, you will very likely break down under some little cross which you despised. It is better to wish for nothing, to use nothing, to take things as God sends them, when He sends them, not counting on your strength and capacity as equal to the smallest undertakings, but believing truly that without His abiding grace you could not stir one step. There is more effort, more steadfastness, involved in diligent attention to little duties, than appears at first sight, and that because of their continual recurrence. Such heed to little things implies a perpetual mortification of self, a ceaseless listening to the whispers of grace, a strict watchfulness against every thought, wish, word or act which can offend God ever so little, a constant effort to do everything as perfectly as possible. In truth, it seems to me that he who attains to all this has made some progress in holiness ! Self is always a real danger in doing or bearing great things for God ; we are apt to admire our own performances, to indulge self-complacency, to esteem ourselves *above other men*. But little things involve

no such risk, self-love finds no pasture in them, and we are not tempted to compare ourselves with others, consequently we are far more likely to go on steadily, and make true progress in a holy life. Little things destroy self by a succession of tiny blows, which do more in their continual pressure than such as are sharper, but rarer; and self-love had better be put to a slow, certain death, than merely scotched, to spring up again with tenacious life. In the beginnings of self-devotion, God sometimes deals some severe blows to self-love, but He generally extinguishes it by a slow, well-nigh invisible process.

Devoted earthly love thinks nothing too trifling, which can give pleasure or pain to the beloved one—and God's jealous, sensitive Love is surely not less than that of men. Who that loves can bear to cast a shadow on the loved face, or cause a sigh to pass his lips? how much less can a loving heart grieve God in anything? how can it bear to forego the tender returns of love He pours on those who are wholly His? All this, however, must be done with a free, childlike spirit, without restlessness and anxiety. He does not ask a fretted, shrinking service. Give yourself to Him, trust Him, fix your eye upon Him, listen to His Voice, and then go on

rely and cheerfully, never doubting for an instant that His grace will lead you in small things as well as great, and will keep you from offending law of love.

X

## The Use to be Made of our Faults

THIS is a very important point in the spiritual life; God intends even our faults to set forward the sanctification of our souls, and it rests with ourselves whether they do so or not. Not unfrequently we suffer less real injury from a fault itself, than from the way in which we deal with it. I am not now speaking of people who give themselves grudgingly to God, and so commit numberless deliberate faults, which can in no way be turned to good account. The souls to which I refer are those who, in spite of all their resolutions against sin, are continually committing faults through impetuosity, weakness, or inadvertence. Such people are wont to be greatly surprised and troubled at their faults; they give way to false shame, and become fretful and disheartened. But these are so many signs of self-love, more hurtful to the soul than the original fault. You are surprised at your imperfections—why? I should infer from that, that your self-

knowledge is small. Surely you might rather be astonished that you do not fall into more frequent and more grievous faults, and thank God for His upholding grace. You are worried when you detect a fault, you lose your inward peace, and your disturbance lasts hours or days, as the case may be. This is not right. You should never allow yourself to be disturbed, but when fallen you should rise up quietly, turn with a loving heart to God for forgiveness, and put away the thought of your fault until the proper time comes for self-accusation. Even then, if you should forget it in confession, do not be disturbed.

False shame is another besetting evil ; perhaps you are almost afraid to tell your confessor of your faults. You are for ever saying to yourself, "What will he think of me, after all my promises and resolutions?" But if you tell him everything, simply and humbly, he will think all the better of you ; if he sees that it costs you a severe struggle, he may not improbably attribute your reluctance to pride ; and if he sees that you are not quite open with him, he will not have full confidence in you.

The worst evil, however, is when we grow vexed at our faults ; as St. François de Sales says, "We

are angry because we have been angry ; impatient at having shewn impatience. But this is sorry work, and if you will be honest with yourself, you will see that it is altogether pride ; you are mortified to find yourself weaker, less holy than you fancied yourself to be ; perhaps too your aim was self-satisfaction, you wanted to be able to congratulate yourself on having spent a day or a week free from faults. Then you grow discouraged, you relax your devotional exercises, and begin to look upon perfection as unattainable." "What is the use of such perpetual self-restraint and watchfulness?" you ask ; "What good does all my recollection and mortification do me, if none of my faults are corrected, and I grow no better?" This is neither more or less than a snare of the devil, and if you would escape it, you must resolve not to be disheartened, but even if you were to fall a hundred times a day, determine to rise up each time, and go onwards. What will it matter though you have fallen by the way, if you reach your journey's end safely at last ! God will forgive the falls : they often are caused by undue haste, which prevents us from taking fitting precautions, or with timid souls from a perpetual looking round for imaginary dangers which causes *them* to stumble. Perhaps the holiest men are not

always those who commit the fewest faults, but those who have most courage, most love and the most free spirit; those who make the heartiest efforts for conquering self, and who are not afraid of a stumble, even of a fall, so long as their progress is certain. St. Paul says that "all things work together for good to them that love God;" and we may be sure that even their faults are included. God permits them, to cure our vain presumption, and to teach us our true measure. It was so with David. "It is good for me that I have been in trouble, that I may learn Thy statutes." St. Peter fell before he learnt to know his own weakness: St. Paul remained humble amid the triumphs granted to his eloquence; remembering that he had been "a blasphemer, a persecutor, and injurious," he proclaimed himself the "chief of sinners;" bearing a "thorn in the flesh,"—all his days, "lest I should be exalted above measure." Who can doubt that in like manner God will help us to use our daily faults for greater sanctification? All the masters of the spiritual life have observed that God often permits the holiest men to retain certain defects, never wholly overcome, in order to teach them how weak they are without His grace, to *check any pride because of His gifts, to destroy the*

n



lurking remains of vanity which beset the soul, to keep up constant watchfulness, dependence on God, and unfailing prayer. The little child who falls as he is learning to walk, clasps tighter hold of his mother after he has hurt himself.

Then, too, our faults sometimes lead to opportunities of good which would not else have arisen. Some outbreak of temper or harshness, or impatience, leads you to humble yourself in reparation. The fault was sudden and not premeditated;—the reparation is deliberate and hearty, though it costs you no small effort. Hence it is more acceptable to God than the fault was displeasing. Again, He sometimes veils real holiness under external imperfections, which most readily meet the eye of our neighbour, so as to prevent the praise of men from tarnishing humility. God is a mighty Master of souls, be it ours to let Him work His way in us. By all means let it be your great object never to offend Him in anything, but when you have committed a fault, strive to be sorry, not for your mortified pride, but because you have displeased Him; accept all inevitable humiliation, ask God to turn it to His Glory, and you will make greater progress in holiness, than by the most precise and outwardly well regulated life, if it leads to vanity and self-love.

If God requires anything of us, we have no right draw back under the pretext that we are liable commit some fault in obeying. It is better to obey imperfectly than not at all. Perhaps you ought to rebuke some one dependent on you, but you are silent for fear of giving way to vehemence; or you avoid the society of certain persons, because they make you cross and impatient. How do you attain self-control, if you shun all occasions of practising it? Is not such self-choosing greater fault than those into which you fear to fall? Aim at a steady mind to do right, go wherever duty calls you, and believe firmly that God is an indulgent Father, and will forgive the faults which are our weakness by surprise in spite of our sincere desire to please Him.

## Direction

**D**IRECTION and confession should not be considered as separate things. The confessor hears your sins, and absolves them, he prescribes the course by which you can avoid falling anew, and he leads you on towards holiness by the help of ghostly counsel and advice. Surely this is direction, and a good confessor feels that his office includes teaching his penitents how to avoid sin, as well as receiving the confession of sins already committed.

By direction, we mean leading a soul in the paths of holiness, teaching a man to listen for God's Voice, and obey its call, suggesting the means best calculated for avoiding pressing temptations, and for advancing towards perfection,—in a word, direction means guiding the soul to God. This is what St. Gregory meant when he called it "the art of arts."<sup>1</sup> The director must be God's instrument, the channel of the Holy Spirit's grace; and to that end he must lead an interior life, he must be given to

<sup>1</sup> "Ars est artium regimen animarum." Reg. Pastor. l. 1.

prayer, well versed in spiritual things, and that more experimentally than by mere study; he must be free from all personal motives—self-interest and vanity; intent solely on God's Glory and the good of souls; lowly in his own eyes, "weighing the things of God by the Spirit of God." Need I say, such men are rare! Then as to those who receive direction, it will avail them little if they are not docile, obedient, simple-hearted, straightforward, ready to do all that can be asked of them for God, anxious to die to themselves that they may live to Him. If good directors are rare, so are good subjects for direction! Too many of us want to be directed after our own fashion, and would fain combine the double service against which our Lord has warned us—that of God and the world.

He who really desires to give himself to God, should weigh well that direction is a necessity, because the best and wisest men are blinded as to their own inward life, and the holiest and best fitted to direct others would not affect to direct themselves. Humility and the destruction of self-will are indispensable to an interior life, and these are scarcely attainable if we are to decide and judge for ourselves. The hidden life is full of temptations, *perplexities and dangers*, and it is not safe to en-

counter them alone. The thing is to make a good choice in seeking a director. Ask God to help you in so important a matter, and be sure He will not fail you. Earthly motives and likings are almost sure to mislead you, but God often makes the way plain by an indescribable drawing which leads us to put full confidence in some one of His servants; he seems to have a special gift for calming the soul, clearing away its doubts and scruples, and setting us at rest—his words stir us greatly, and stimulate our ardour in holy things, and a general sense of reverence, love and submission fills our hearts in his presence. These are indications that we have found a suitable director. Probably we shall be confirmed by experience in this conviction; were it to prove otherwise, God would make it plain. Having found a good director, it is next no small matter to make a right use of him. The more interior your life, the easier this will be. General rules are not of much use, but so much I would say, Let your intercourse concern spiritual things only, as far as may be—and let mutual respect and seriousness prevail, ever remembering that God is the witness of all your interviews. Conceal nothing from your director, under any pretext, even if you should feel doubtful or suspicious of him. Satan is always try-

to undermine your confidence in your spiritual  
le, as his best means of keeping you from God.  
at you shrink most from telling is generally that  
ch it is most necessary to tell. Obey simply  
heartily, without arguing and discussing your  
ctor's opinions. Above all, fix your heart on  
l, see Him in all things, do not cling in an  
hly spirit to your director, and if you should be  
rived of one to whom you are attached, be con-  
: that God Who gave him should take him away.  
He were to deprive you of all human aid, He  
ld assuredly Himself be your Guide, and supply  
your need.

## God's Abiding Care for us

**S**T. PAUL says that "all things work together for good to them that love God;" and this is in truth the very foundation of the whole spiritual life. Mark how the Apostle says "all things," without any exception. Every event, whether it involves pleasure or pain; all that concerns health, welfare, or repute; all the varying conditions of our outer life, as those which affect the inner life of the soul,—privation, dryness, weariness, temptation, failings,—each and all "work together for good." But the "good" is not of this world. Under the former covenant God rewarded His faithful servants with temporal blessings; under the new covenant He has told them to expect sorrow, the cross and persecution, and to look for no reward, save one that is supernatural. It is then to our spiritual good that all these things tend, and moreover that good is measured by our Father's judgment, not ours, nor does He see as we see. "His ways are *not* as our ways, or His thoughts as our thoughts."

we are apt to deceive ourselves strangely, and to imagine the very reverse of what is our real good and therefore it behoves us to rest content in the uncertainty that whatever our Heavenly Father orders, whether as concerns our natural or spiritual life, is our true good, however little we may be able to understand what He does, or to foresee whither He is leading us.

But there is a condition which must not be forgotten. All things work together for good only for those that love God ;" that is for such as have surrendered their will wholly to God, and who seek His pleasure and glory in all they do, ready to give up all they have and are to Him, desiring to lose themselves in God, that they may indeed be found in Him. "He that loveth his life shall lose it, and he that hateth his life for My Sake in this world shall keep it unto life eternal."<sup>1</sup> Whosoever attains such love as this may rest assured that whatever comes will work for his exceeding gain ; he may not see it at the time, sight often hinders faith in such matters, but he will see it, and marvel that he could ever have thought that to be an evil which was working his salvation. "What I do thou knowest not now, but thou shalt know hereafter."

<sup>1</sup> John xii. 25 ; Matt. x. 39.



God Only is Holy, He Alone knows how to lead His children in the paths of holiness. He knows every aspect of your soul, every thought of your heart, every secret of your character, its difficulties and hindrances; He knows how to mould you to His Will and lead you onwards to perfect sanctification; He knows exactly how each event, each trial, each temptation, will tell upon you, and He disposes all things accordingly. His love is everlasting; "We love Him because He first loved us." Nothing save your want of perfect trust and confidence can prevent all things from forwarding your real good, and leading you onwards to the fulness of your promised blessedness.

The consequences of this belief, if fully grasped, will influence your whole life. You will seek to give yourself up to God more and more unreservedly, asking nothing, wishing nothing, refusing nothing but what He wills; (not seeking to bring things about for yourself,) taking all He sends joyfully, and believing the "one step" set before you to be enough for you. You will be satisfied that even though there are clouds around, and your way seems dark, He is directing all, and that what seems a hindrance will prove a blessing since He wills it Even with respect to spiritual trials you will feel

his, and when you are dull and lifeless in prayer, disturbed by fears or temptations, you will know that He is working for your good. His Grace is often most powerful when we are least able to realize its actual presence; "When I am weak then am I strong." All your strength is in God, in simple faith, in abstaining from all self-seeking, all self-reliance. Hope against hope, and say "I know in Whom I have trusted." Another consequence of this entire trust in God is that you will be ready for any sacrifice, above all the sacrifice of your own opinion. You must be prepared to put aside all the wilfulness of your own reason and instinct, to accept mortifications and humiliations which are hard to bear, to bear the purging of your heart and soul as by fire. All this is hard to nature, but true love of God will enable you to bear it. If the Apostle's words are true, and *all things* work together for your good, dare you pick out this or that trial as the exception, and shrink from it? Let St. Paul again supply you with a profession of faith. "I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. . . . In all these things we are more than conquerors through Him that loved us."

## The Soul's True Value

WHILE, on the one hand, religion humbles us, teaching as it does, that we are less than nothing, conceived in sin, predisposed to evil, incapable of any supernatural good, on the other hand, it sets before us a far higher estimate of our soul's worth than any we could imagine for ourselves, when it makes known how God has wrought our salvation, and the great things He has in store for us. The soul is endowed with a power of knowing and loving God ; with a gift of intelligence capable of rising above all created beings to Him Who Alone is uncreate ; a gift of will to love Him, an incapacity to be satisfied with anything short of His Infinite perfection. Try to analyse your own ideas of happiness, you will find that ultimately it must rest in God. Even heathen philosophers of old worked out this truth in a more or less definite shape ; and in proportion to the clearness of their perceptions, *they* estimated the dignity of man. Nor do we

op here, the soul is created with a view to the eternal possession of God; it is not merely immortal, it is destined to be united to Him, the Source of Immortality, to share His everlasting blessedness. Immortality, were it not "satisfied with His plenitude," would be rather a curse than a blessing. But there is a condition attached to this eternal possession of God: it is to be won by a right use of free-will during the short probation of this life, God Himself helping us with His Grace to make that right use of His gifts. It consists in loving and seeking Him, in obeying His laws, which indeed 'are not grievous,' and which tend to earthly peace and happiness as well as to Heavenly Rest. Considered thus, man is a glorious being! but take the opposite side, and what a miserable, contemptible thing he is, when he refuses to seek God, and prefers the empty cisterns of this world to the "well of life" springing up to salvation. "Be astonished, O ye heavens at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the Lord; for My people have committed two evils; they have forsaken Me the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water."<sup>1</sup> In theory we should scarce deem it possible that men

<sup>1</sup> Jer. ii. 12, 13.

should forget, despise, outrage Him Who made them, and sustains them, and that because He would have them share His everlasting bliss, and therefore requires of them to abstain for a little while from the pleasures of sin. Yet in practice we all are ready to fix our eyes longingly on the land of our exile, rather than on our true home ; we over estimate this world's treasures, as much as we slight those held out to us ; we shrink from death although it were the end, not the beginning of our true life.

But the height of our dignity is the price set on man by God in sending His Word, Co-Equal and Co-Eternal with the Father, to take upon Him the form of man, to dwell with him, to teach him, to die for him. What our Dear Lord did for mankind generally, He did for each separate individual human being throughout all ages ; each soul that exists has cost His Life Blood, His Great Mysterious Sacrifice. It is past man's understanding, we can but take it on trust ; we cannot fathom the mighty truth, we only KNOW it. But it makes us realise that a Soul is a very precious thing, and that if Jesus thought it worth so infinite a price, we can scarcely estimate it too highly, or shrink from proving our belief in its value, by co-operating with Him

its salvation. Look at the Cross, if you would  
rn the true value of a soul, your own soul, the  
l of each human being for whom you can do  
newhat ; measure and weigh your life, your suf-  
ings, your joys, your hopes, by that standard ;  
: wherein you are wanting, towards your own  
il, or your brethren's, and remember that "if  
r heart condemn us, God is greater than our  
art, and knoweth all things."

## Purity of Intention

OUR Lord has said, "If thine eye be single thy whole body shall be full of light." No intention is the eye of the soul, its motive power and guiding force; and if this eye be single, there is if your intention be pure, with God for its undivided aim, free from self-interest, then your actions will be holy and full of God's own Light. Singleness of intention implies purity and straightforwardness. Your intention is straightforward when you act in perfect good faith, not seeking to deceive yourself, but honestly following after truth. This sounds plain enough, but nevertheless it is not very common among men—prejudice, error, passion, vice, many less obvious infirmities interfere, and deceive the conscience; nothing save constant watchfulness against your great enemy, self-love, will be any security on this score. A pure intention must have no object but God, it must be free from the snares of self; and in fact such purity of intention is the very essential of all holiness. While

love God for our own sake, and seek His favours for our own interest; in short, while self is the point which all our thoughts tend, we cannot be said to have that purity of intention which is most acceptable in God's Sight. Of course a single intention implies oneness of aim, and this sanctifies even the least actions; the most trifling thing done solely to please God is more precious in His Sight than the most possible austerities and mighty deeds, prompted by vain-glory or self-love; and that because He looks at the motive which prompts the deed, rather than at its result. It is the same among men; do we not value any service rendered to you in proportion to the affection which prompts it, rather than to the thing itself? Only we are unable really to read the mysteries of one another's hearts, whereas God sees every impulse and desire we can have. We all crave for attention, and often value all acts of consideration very highly, because they are signs of love—the wish to please is more agreeable to most of us than all else. Such purity of intention can only be attained by giving yourself up wholly to God, asking Him to direct and guide, not only your outer life, but every thought and wish of your heart. Ask Him to *fill in you hopes and affections worthy of Him-*



self; ask Him to purge out the hidden leaven of self. You may have much to suffer ere the prayer be fully granted, but the end will be blessed. But in this, as in all else that concerns the spiritual life, do not be in a hurry. Be content to go on quietly. When you discover somewhat in yourself which is earthly and imperfect, be patient while you strive to cast it out. Your perceptions will grow,—at first God will shew you very obvious stumbling-blocks, be diligent in clearing these away, and do not aim at heights to which you are not yet equal. Leave all to God, and while you earnestly desire that He would purify your intention, and seek to work with Him to that end, be satisfied with the gradual progress He sets before you; bridle your imagination, and remember that He often works in ways unseen by us.

You may perhaps ask whether it is not necessary always to direct the intention aright? But when you have once given yourself wholly to God, such a formal act need not be constantly renewed—your general deliberate intention to please God and do His Will suffices—and it is better not to fix your attention on yourself by continually renewing such acts. If you perceive that you are in any way recalling the wholesale offering you once made of

yourself to God, there is nothing to be done but once more to restore Him that which is His, and renew your self-renunciation. It is well to make such an act of general intention every morning; it includes all other acts, and is of all the most profitable to your inner life. The intention to accept God's Will in all things implies all else, such as doing His good pleasure, and avoiding what is displeasing to Him, and it has the special advantage of not helping to concentrate our thoughts in any way upon ourselves. As you advance in the interior life, be sure that self will dwindle in importance, and God will become all in all, and this it is which the "single eye" attains.

## Mary and Martha

WE learn a weighty lesson concerning interior life from the history of these Martha being the type of an active life, setting forth its love of God by voluntary toil and Mary the type of a contemplative life which to abide in absolute stillness, waiting to receive impulse from God only. Both sisters were welcome the Lord under their roof, both to Him, both sought to prove their love, but in different ways. Martha's aim was to supply the Lord's temporal wants, and she was eager, anxious in her labour, while Mary gave no token of her love, content to sit at Jesus' feet and drink in His life-giving words; the one all life and action; the other all interior silence and rest. One seeks to give, the other to receive; the one eagerly offers all she has, the other silently receives all from herself. Martha in her activity thought that she was neglecting their Lord; but in answer

real, Jesus told her that Mary had chosen "the better part." This answer will help us not a little check the restlessness and over-activity which besetting hindrances to the spiritual life. Notless it was fitting that the sisters should provide for their Master's wants, but Martha was ever, busy, troubled; moreover, she thought more of her own doings than of her sister's. Therefore the Lord rebuked her, shewing her that never good external works may be, essential of use in a certain measure, still they are but for the world; whereas the hidden life which begins on earth, continues to rise perpetually upwards, till it finds its perfection in Heaven. It was therefore when on the occasion of Lazarus' death Jesus came to the sisters—Martha went eagerly to meet him; Mary waited till the Master was come and then acted for her; the one acted on her own impulses, the other received all impulses from Christ. Now, from all this we may gather, that good works, never valuable, are of less importance than prayer and contemplation; and that it is not well to let ourselves be so absorbed in active works of piety, as to hinder or stifle the inner life. Zeal and charity are admirable things, but zeal requires to be well regulated, and charity must begin at

home. Then, too, where there is no question as to the duty of external works; where God indeed requires them of us, we should strive to fulfil them without losing the spirit of interior calmness, doing all with recollection and in union with God. This is by no means easy, and therefore many spiritual guides advise beginners to study prayer and meditation rather than active good works, until the habit of recollection is so formed that they can give themselves freely to external things without losing inward rest. At all times that restless activity, even in the inner life, which comes from self-love is an evil to be steadily repressed. Mary sat still at Jesus' Feet; she did not talk, or question Him, she only gathered up each precious word as it fell; and so the devout soul must not squander its warmth and freshness in many words or feelings, but rather wait silently for God's Grace to work within. Restless activity multiplies devotions and practices, it is given to change, it is never satisfied; but a tranquil spirit is concentrated on God, and whether in prayer or other duties it seeks only to fulfil His Will in the actual moment that passes, leaving all past and future to Him, losing itself in the thought of God, its one object and sole end. Thus you will learn how to combine the duties of

y and Martha so that neither should suffer loss. will not neglect any claim, even such as tetsy puts forward, but every duty will be sanc- d by your inseparable union with God, and : continual dependence upon His Grace. You readily do whatever you can for your neigh- ;, according as God points out the way,—not iously or in self-seeking zeal ; even in the holiest es you will prefer to go where God calls you, er than where your own fancy or choice may . You will accept whatever may be your actual lition, because it is that appointed by Him. v happy and peaceful, how useful to man, how ptable to God we should be, if we could always aside our love of self-guidance, and serve Him .

## “Alway with God”

*“So foolish was I, and ignorant, even as it were a beast before Thee; nevertheless I am alway by Thee.”—PSA. lxxiii. 21.*

THE two clauses are remarkable—to be “as a beast before God,” and yet “alway by Him.” Our idea of a holy life and close intercourse with God was something other than this! and yet it is His Holy Spirit which speaks. What is it to be as a beast of burden? Is it not to give all one's strength and power, without any choice or limit, to a master's service; to bear what he lays on one, go whither he wills, as he wills, by the road he appoints, at the pace he chooses, halting for food and rest solely when it pleases him? And is not this a fitting attitude for the soul with respect to God? The soul that would be “alway with Him,” must depend on Him Alone for everything;—it must renounce all self-chosen ways and wills, accepting whatever God may appoint, above all in what concerns the inner life. And this dependence can only

attained by complete self-abnegation, abnegation the intellectual faculties as well as in other things, intent to endure dryness in prayer and Holy communion, and to be deprived of all sensible sweetness in religious exercises. In your intercourse with your neighbours, you must not be studied or affected, nor dwell upon the faults of others; you must speak your own mind honestly, carelessly as to whether you are admired or despised, and refrain from thinking about it afterwards. When alone, you must strive after a free spirit, not allowing yourself to wander at the will of your imagination among things past or future; you must repress curiosity, not meddle with other people's affairs, and try to deal with what concerns your own as in the world, not of it. Your heart must be free from all attachments save what God chooses—you must ask and fear nothing, claim nothing as your own. Those who have once tasted the sweetness of union with God, do not find it very hard to be detached from earthly things, but it is not so easy to sit loose even to spiritual gifts;—to dispense with that interior peace, that consciousness of God's Presence which seemed once our own for ever. Nor is it easy to submit to ridicule, contempt, harsh judgments, without self-defence. "In time



of temptation," our Lord says, many such away."<sup>1</sup> But a generous soul, which relies on God, will bear all such trials, as gold cast in the furnace, and come forth purified. Yes, it is voluntary subjection that leads to being "alway with God," and sometimes He is in truth nearest the soul fancies Him afar off. Even our Dear Lord cried out from the Cross, "My God, why hast Thou forsaken Me?" and yet in truth the Father had not forsaken Him, through He permitted the fiercest tempest of His Wrath to pass over the Son of Man. For a little while He may hide His Face, but the veil will be withdrawn for ever—and the time of mourning shall be ended for the faithful which have "waited for the Loving-kindness of our Lord."

<sup>1</sup> Luke viii. 13.

## Death

THE thought of death is fearful to those who are living in sin; they cannot avert the reality, at least they strive to banish the thought. It is fearful too, to such as serve God from self-interest only, whose eyes are fixed on their own unworthy lives, and who dwell more on God's Justice than on His Mercy. Generally speaking, the thought of death must be painful to those who are not really detached from the things of this world, who have not striven to die to self and its interests.

But on the other hand, it is a welcome thought to those hidden souls who have heartily given themselves to God, and trusting all in His Hands, seeking His Love: as to the former death is an end, so to the latter it is as the beginning of happiness. Want of confidence in God makes the hour of death to be a terror, but those who have put all their trust in Him know no limit to that which they look for at His Hands. To them death is the

blessed moment which will set them free from all temptation to sin, from all possibility of displeasing God. Love has hitherto been the life, and now that life is to become unchangeable and lasting; there is no question in such matters for the future. God is God—they love Him as He is manifold, but they firmly reject the idea of casting themselves freely upon His Infinite Mercy. They dwell upon the thought that Jesus will be their Judge, and say within themselves, ‘I dread Him Who has dealt so lovingly with me, Who has guided me hitherto, Who has sustained me to Himself with such boundless Love, Who will not leave me while the last fearful struggles within me?’ How can such a man turn to life? How can such a man fear death? How can he turn to the passage to His Presence Who is Life and the Sole Good for which he has panted? He is borne about with him one lowly, chaste man, free from the fear that anything should loosen his love upon God. Through life, temptations and trials in hand, what humble soul does say that he will fall? But death puts an end to this fearful struggle. Thou knowest, Lord, the secrets of our hearts. Open Thy merciful ears to our prayer, but save us, O Lord most holy, O God most Mighty; ‘

merciful Saviour, Thou most worthy Judge Eternal, fer us not at our last hour, for any pains of uth, to fall from Thee." "Thanks be to God, nigh giveth us the Victory through our Lord us Christ."

Be sure that you will look to death, according to ur manner of life. If a pure heart and mortified rit have broken down the earthly barrier between u and God ; if trial and sacrifice have brought u into a close realisation of the Cross, to union th God, you cannot fear death ; you will see it om His side only, and in no way from your own.

that is fearful is lost when merged in His oly Will. Death is wholly loveable and peaceful en in the Light of His Love. "Perfect love cast- a out fear ;" "O death, where is thy sting? O ave, where is thy victory?"

These are weighty truths, only to be realised as e draw nearer God ; but those who cannot as yet lly grasp them, may believe that they are truths r the light of faith, and by the witness of count- ss holy souls who have proved them, and "know Whom they have believed."

Having said this, it may seem strange to add that ose who are living a very interior life will generally *tell but little on the thought of death.* God fills

their heart, and absorbs it, and as the thought of death arises chiefly from the power it has over man's imagination, those whose imagination is most repressed by their growing spirituality will gradually lose the fear of death, which will come before them more from a heavenly than an earthly point of view. And assuredly God would not have a soul which clings to Him scared at the thought of the last narrow passage to be crossed in reaching Him. But no set words or thoughts will enable us to meet death trustfully. Such trust is God's Gift, and the more we can detach ourselves from all save Him—self, the more “freely He will give us” this, as all other blessings. Once attain to losing self in God, and death will indeed have no sting. We are wont to exhort one class of Christians to meditate upon death, its uncertainty, its terrors, in order that they may see how they live. But those who have attained to the interior life, need not dwell on this side of the question, God calls them rather to a perpetual mystical death, death to self, in will, in thought, in deed; so that when the actual moment of material death arrives, it is but the final passage to eternal joy for them. Let your constant prayer be as regards death, “When Thou wilt, as Thou wilt, and where Thou wilt,” and all will in truth be well for you.

## Eternity

WE tremble at the thought of eternity, and well we may; but if the fear was turned good account, we should soon learn to rejoice in dwelling. To those who yield unrestrainedly to their passions, the thought of eternity must needs be terrible. Yet they too might well pause and ask whether they do well to sacrifice an eternal life to the moment of time now passing. Those who cling tightly to the joys and hopes of this world may tremble to feel that what they cherish most is sliding from beneath their grasp, and eternity alone remains. But then arises the question, If all this is so soon to pass away, why should I cleave so closely to it? Why not seek that which endureth forever rather than that which is but as foam upon the sea, as lightning in the midnight sky? Again, some timid souls shrink from the thought of their possible damnation, and loss of that blessed eternity promised to the faithful. But let such remember that God loves them better than they love themselves; that He desires their salvation more earnestly than they desire it; that He has given them unfaill-

ing means of salvation if they will but use such means. What more need they save faith and trust? Their overweening fearfulness comes of self,—from measuring God by their own poor standard, rather than themselves by His boundless greatness. They have not looked chiefly at His Glory, His Will, His Love, but at themselves. Let them look higher, and fear will yield to love; peace will come to their souls, and Eternity will cease to dismay them.

It must do more;—it must become a source of abiding rest and joy. Hear St. Paul telling us that “our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory.”<sup>1</sup> Will not this thought carry you over many waves of this troublesome life, through many heartaches, and wearinesses, and sorrows? A Saint of old was wont to ask of any subject presented to him, “How does it affect eternal life?” Will it hinder or help my eternal happiness? Such a test would solve most of our vexed questions. Let it be the rule of your life, try all things by it, make it your abiding thought.

“Let us go forth therefore unto Him without the camp, bearing His reproach: for here have we no abiding city, but we seek one to come.”

<sup>1</sup> 2 Cor. iv. 17.



# Works by the Author of "A Dominican Artist," &c.

**BOSSUET AND HIS CONTEMPORARIES.** Crown 8vo. 12s.

## OPINIONS OF THE PRESS.

"In the ten chapters that compose the work we have a rapid yet complete sketch of the life of Bossuet, accompanied by short and generally judicious criticisms of his works, which are arranged in chronological order, and thus play the part they ought to play in the biography of a man whose writings were his deeds."—*Athenæum*.

"We are always glad to welcome a fresh work from the graceful pen of the author of 'A Dominican Artist.' And the fact that not only is there no popular Life of Bossuet to be found in France, as we are told in the preface, but, so far as we are aware, no Life of him at all in English, gives an additional interest to the present volume."—*Saturday Review*.

"It contains so many interesting facts, that it may be profitably read even by those who already know the man and the period."—*Spectator*.

"Bossuet's daily life, his style of preaching, his association with the stirring political, social, and ecclesiastical events of his time, are presented in a simple but picturesque way, which will render the book acceptable far beyond the circle of those who occupy themselves specially with theological studies."—*Daily News*.

"Here is a clear and good work, the product of thorough industry and of honest mind."—*Nonconformist*.

"All biography is delightful, and this story of Bossuet is eminently so."—*Notes and Queries*.

"Should be read widely."—*Scotsman*.

"As a chronicle of Church life in France at an eventful period it is invaluable."—*John Bull*.

"The history of his life is well told in the pages before us. . . . The book may be read with interest and profit by those who wish to study the religious characteristics of the 16th and 17th centuries, both Roman and Protestant."—*Rock*.

"The book is in every sense well done, accurate, interesting, and concise, doing full justice to the great merits of its hero, and yet rarely erring on the side of excessive partiality."—*Scottish Guardian*.

" . . . The admirers of the great bishop will find in the new English biography a condensation of all the minutest details which are known about him, and which are spread in other works through numerous volumes. The tone of the work is agreeable, and not too florid. It is an historical study rather than a panegyric, and, notwithstanding the character of many theological questions, may be read without fatigue."—*The Nation* (New York).

"Much useful historical matter is presented in this volume in an effective manner, and it affords striking glimpses of the ecclesiastical 'situation' in France in the reign of Louis XIV."—*Literary World* (Boston).

"Is complete in all that is necessary to convey a uniform history of the time, and of the character of the subject of the memoir."—*New York Times*.

"Une biographie générale et complète, puisée aux meilleures sources, et toujours appuyée soit sur les œuvres même du grand évêque, soit sur les rémoires contemporains, soit sur les jugements des critiques modernes les plus autorisés. . . . C'est là un bon livre longuement médité, et qui ferait honneur à l'un de nos plus sérieux érudits."—*Polybiblion* (Paris).

---

**Rivingtons: London, Oxford, and Cambridge.**

[N° 494]



BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

---

**A CHRISTIAN PAINTER OF THE  
NINETEENTH CENTURY.** Being the Life of  
Hippolyte Flandrin. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**OPINIONS OF THE PRESS.**

"A bright and vivid sketch of the painter to whose artistic skill and Christian feeling modern Paris owes exquisite adornments. . . . It is worth reading as an example of quiet, steadfast heroism in pursuit of a worthy object."—*Literary Churchman*.

"As charming and interesting as all the author's previous books have been. . . . One of the most striking features in this book is the touching insight we gain from its pages into French family life."—*Church Herald*.

"L'auteur anglais a traduit, avec une profonde connaissance des deux langues, ces lettres intimes du grand artiste que nous connaissons déjà, et a complété sa biographie par des détails nouveaux et curieux sur les années qu'il a passées à Rome. On peut prédire au traducteur, pour son nouveau livre, le succès de ses précédents ouvrages, A Dominican Artist, S. Francis de Sales, etc., dont plusieurs éditions ont été épuisées."—*Gazette des Beaux-Arts* (Paris).

"This is a charming addition to biographical literature."—*Notes and Queries*.

"The life of this admirable artist and true Christian has now been written by a practised and skilful hand; and so graceful a memoir cannot but prove acceptable to all lovers of art."—*Scottish Guardian*.

"It is a book which any young person may read with equal pleasure and profit."—*Church Review*.

"Will be pleasant reading to many besides those interested in that school of French art of which Flandrin was one of the most distinguished exponents."—*Scotsman*.

"A good man and a great artist."—*Standard*.

"A charming book."—*National Church*.

**THE REVIVAL OF PRIESTLY LIFE  
IN THE SEVENTEENTH CENTURY IN  
FRANCE.** A Sketch. Crown 8vo. 9s.

**OPINIONS OF THE PRESS.**

"It serves incidentally to throw a good deal of light on the condition of the French Church in the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, and the way in which it was influenced by the counter Reformation which did so much to change the inward and outward life of Catholicism throughout Europe."—*Saturday Review*.

"No Christian, to whatever denomination he may belong, can read without quick sympathy and emotion, these touching sketches of the early Oratorians and the Lazarists, whose devotion we can all admire."—*Standard*.

"It merits to be read by every Priest and by all who have the care of training souls for the Priesthood; while its attractive style will win for it a much wider class of readers."—*Church Times*.

---

**Ribingtons: London, Oxford, and Cambridge.**

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

---

## THE HIDDEN LIFE OF THE SOUL.

FROM THE FRENCH. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d.

### OPINIONS OF THE PRESS.

"The Hidden Life of the Soul,' by the author of 'A Dominican Artist,' is from the writings of Father Grou, a French refugee priest of 1792, who died at Lulworth. It well deserves the character given it of being 'earnest and sober,' and not 'sensational.'"—*Guardian*.

"Between fifty and sixty short readings on spiritual subjects, exquisitely expressed, and not merely exquisite in expression, but presenting a rare combination of spiritual depth, and of strong practical common sense. We have read carefully a large number of them, for, after reading a few as texts, we could not lay it down without going much further than was sufficient for the mere purpose of reporting on the book. The author was one Père Grou, a native of Calais, born in 1731, who in 1792 found an asylum from the troubles of the French Revolution at Lulworth Castle, known doubtless to many of our readers as the ancestral home of the old Roman Catholic family of Weld, where he died in 1803. There is a wonderful charm about these readings—so calm, so true, so thoroughly Christian. We do not know where they would come amiss."—*Literary Churchman*.

## THE LIGHT OF THE CONSCIENCE.

With an Introduction by the Rev. T. T. CARTER,  
M.A., Rector of Clewer, Berks. Crown 8vo. 5s.

### CONTENTS.

Light is Love—Recollection—Prayer—Meditation—Ejaculatory Prayer—Particular Self-Examination—Holy Communion—Confession—Spiritual Reading—Common Faults—Irritability—Calmness—Family Life—Contradiction—Sensitiveness—Decision—A Busy Life—Rule of Life—Retreats—Suggestions for a Retreat—The Privilege of Suffering—Cheerfulness—Order and Quiet in Daily Life—Inward Difficulties—Fretfulness—Faith—The Profitable Use of Faults—Single-Mindedness—The Presence of God—Resolution—Common Things—Humility—Self-Renunciation—The Interior Life.

---

Rivingtons: London, Oxford, and Cambridge.

# A CHRISTIAN PAINTER NINETEENTH CENTURY. By Hippolyte Flandrin. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6

## OPINIONS OF THE PRESS

"A bright and vivid sketch of the painter to whom Christian feeling modern Paris owes exquisite art. The reading is an example of quiet, steadfast labour. —*Literary Churchman*.

"As charming and interesting as all that has been. . . . One of the most striking features of insight we gain from its pages into French art."

"L'auteur anglais a traité, avec une grande habileté, ces lettres intimes du grand peintre, et a complété sa biographie par des détails qu'il a passés à Rome. On peut dire que ce livre, le succès de ses précédents ouvrages de Sales, etc., dont plusieurs éditions ont été faites. —*Arts (Paris)*.

"This is a charming addition to the series."

*Queries.*

"The life of this admirable artist, written by a practised and skilful hand, is acceptable to all lovers of art."

"It is a book which will be pleasant reading to all who are interested in the history of French art of which it is a valuable contribution."

"A good man and a good artist."

—*Scotsman*.

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

"A charming book."

THE F

IN

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

FR

Kibingtons: London, Oxford, and

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

---

**S. FRANCIS DE SALES, BISHOP AND PRINCE  
OF GENEVA. Crown 8vo. 6s.**

*OPINIONS OF THE PRESS.*

"To those who have read the previous works by the author of this 'Life of S. Francis de Sales,' it is unnecessary for us to say a word in commendation of the present volume. It is written with the delicacy, freshness, and absence of all affectation which characterised the former works by the same hand, and which render these books such very much more pleasant reading than are religious biographies in general. The character of S. Francis de Sales, Bishop of Geneva, is a charming one; a more simple, pure, and pious life it would be difficult to conceive. His unaffected humility, his freedom from dogmatism in an age when dogma was placed above religion, his freedom from bigotry in an age of persecution, were alike admirable."—*Standard*.

"We are delighted to receive this charming biography, and still more delighted to learn that it will shortly be followed by a translation of his 'Spiritual Letters.' What is here given is a portrait of the Saint in himself rather than of the Bishop in his work, and a most exquisite and winning portrait it is, though of course as it cannot avoid showing at least the principles on which his work was carried out, so neither can it avoid abundant illustrations of them from his actual labours. And, indeed, it is just in this that we think the great beauty of the book lies; and we must congratulate its readers on the felicity with which the writer has managed the not very easy task of balancing the space given to the inner portraiture with that devoted to illustrations of its several features drawn from outward work and activity. The result is a most enjoyable and readable book, thoroughly natural, with nothing strained or forced about it."—*Literary Churchman*.

"We can bear our willing testimony to the beautiful picture which is given us in this 'Life of S. Francis de Sales.' The writer has evidently studied carefully the best biographies of the Saint, has visited the Convent of the Visitation at Annecy, seen its precious relics, and conversed with the Sisters who still occupy the cradle of their Order."—*Tablet*.

---

**Kibbingtons: London, Oxford, and Cambridge.**

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

---

*THE SPIRIT OF S. FRANCIS DE SALES.*

Translated from the French. Crown 8vo. 6s.

*OPINIONS OF THE PRESS.*

"S. Francis de Sales, as shown to us by the Bishop of Belley, was clearly as bright and lively a companion as many a sinner of witty reputation. He was a student of human nature on the highest grounds, but he used his knowledge for amusement as well as edification. Naturally we learn this from one of his male friends rather than from his female adorers. This friend is Jean-Pierre Camus, Bishop of Belley, author, we are told, of two hundred books—one only however still known to fame, the *Spirit of S. Francis de Sales*, which has fairly earned him the title of the ecclesiastical Boswell."  
—*Saturday Review*.

*THE SPIRITUAL LETTERS OF S.*

*FRANCIS DE SALES.* Translated from the French. Crown 8vo. 6s.

*OPINIONS OF THE PRESS.*

"The letters are addressed to people of all sorts : to men and to women, to laity and to ecclesiastics, to people living in the world or at court, and to the inmates of Religious Houses. And what an idea it gives one of the widely ramifying influence of one good man and of the untiring diligence of a man who, in spite of all his external duties, could find or make the time for all these letters.

. . . For they are not merely wise and true in their general counsels, but are distinguished for the number and variety of sparkling dicta, telling bits of metaphor, parable, or analogy ; the very things which in the day of commonplace books would have been seized upon for transcription, as nuggets of beauty shining out from a mass which is auriferous throughout."—*Literary Churchman*.

"There are a hundred and fifty-nine letters in all, and there are few, if any, amongst them which will not be found suited to the wants of religious persons at the present day."—*Church Times*.

"We strongly recommend the book to our readers."—*Church Builder*.

---

**Bibingtons : London, Oxford, and Cambridge.**

BY THE SAME AUTHOR.

---

**HENRI PERREYVE.** By A. GRATRY, Prêtre de l'Oratoire, Professeur de Morale Evangélique à la Sorbonne, et Membre de l'Académie Française. Translated by special permission. With Portrait. Crown 8vo, 6s.

"We would especially recommend the book for the perusal of English Priests, who may learn many a holy lesson from the devoted spirit in which the subject of the memoir gave himself up to the duties of his sacred office, and to the cultivation of the graces with which he was endowed."—*Church Times*.

"It is easy to see that Henri Perreyve, Professor of Moral Theology at the Sorbonne, was a Roman Catholic Priest of no ordinary type. With comparatively little of what Protestants call superstition, with great courage and sincerity, with a nature singularly guileless and noble, his priestly vocation, although pursued, according to his biographer, with unbridled zeal, did not stifle his human sympathies and aspirations. He could not believe that his faith compelled him 'to renounce sense and reason,' or that a priest was not free to speak, act, and think like other men. Perreyve was the beloved disciple of Lacordaire, who left him all his manuscripts, notes, and papers, and he himself attained the position of a great pulpit orator."—*Pall Mall Gazette*.

### **THE LAST DAYS OF PÈRE GRATRY.**

By PÈRE ADOLPHE PERRAUD, of the Oratory, and Professor of La Sorbonne. Translated by special permission. Crown 8vo, 3s. 6d.

**LIFE of ARCHBISHOP FÉNELON.** Crown

8vo.

[In preparation.]

---

**Rebingtons: London, Oxford, and Cambridge.**

*January, 1878.*

# CLASSIFIED CATALOGUE OF BOOKS

**Selected from the Publications of**

**MESSRS. RIVINGTON**

**WATERLOO PLACE, LONDON**

**LEN STREET, OXFORD; TRINITY STREET, CAMBRIDGE**

---

## **Contents.**

	PAGE		PAGE
PRAYER BOOK AND THE		6. SERMONS . . . . .	47
CHURCH SERVICE . . . .	1	7. RELIGIOUS EDUCATION . .	65
HOLY SCRIPTURES . . . .	7	8. ALLEGORIES AND TALES . .	70
FICTIONAL WORKS . . . .	17, 88	9. HISTORY AND BIOGRAPHY .	3
HOME WORK . . . . .	32	10. POETRY AND MISCELLANEOUS	84
CHURCH AND DOCTRINE . .	37	11. INDEX . . . . .	89

EDUCATIONAL WORKS—*see* RIVINGTON'S SCHOOL CATALOGUE.

## **The Prayer Book and the Church Service.**

Compendious Edition of the  
notated Book of Common Prayer, forming a concise Com-  
mentary on the Devotional System of the Church of England.  
Edited by the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A.,  
Editor of the "Dictionary of Sects and Heresies," &c., &c.  
Dewn 8vo. 10s. 6d.; in half-morocco, 16s.; or in morocco  
17s. 6d.

---

**Waterloo Place, London**

## The Annotated Book of Common Prayer;

being an Historical, Ritual, and Theological Commentary on the Devotional System of the Church of England Edited by the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A. Editor of the "Dictionary of Sects and Heresies," &c., &c. Seventh Edition. Imperial 8vo. 36s.; or in half-morocco, 4

[This large edition contains the Latin and Greek originals, together with technical Ritual Annotations, Marginal References, &c., which are necessarily omitted for want of room in the "Compendious Edition."]—

*"Whether as, historically, shewing how the Prayer Book came to be what it is, or, ritually, how it designs itself to be rendered from word into act, or, theologically, as exhibiting the relation between doctrine and worship on which it is framed, the book amasses a world of information carefully digested, and errs commonly, if at all, on the side of excess."*—GUARDIAN.

*"The most complete and compendious Commentary on the English Prayer Book ever yet published. Almost everything that has been written by all the*

*best liturgical and historical authorities ancient and modern (of which a formidable list is prefixed to the work) is quoted, or referred to, compressed into the notes illustrative of the several subjects."*—JOHN BULL.

*"The book is a mine of information and research—able to give an answer almost on anything we wish to know about our present Prayer Book, antecedents and originals—and one to be in the library of every intelligent Churchman. Nothing like it has yet been seen."*—CHURCH REVIEW.

## Liber Precum Publicarum Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ.

A GULIELMO BRIGHT, S.T.P., Ædis Christi apud Oxon. Canonico, et PETRO GOLDSMITH MEDD, A.B. Collegii Universitatis apud Oxon. Socio Seniore, Latini redditus. Editio tertia, cum Appendice. [In hac editio continentur Versiones Latinæ—1. Libri Precum Publicarum Ecclesiæ Anglicanæ; 2. Liturgiæ Primæ Reformatæ; 3. Liturgiæ Scoticanæ; 4. Liturgiæ Americanæ.] With Rubrics Red. Small 8vo. 7s. 6d.

## The First Book of Common Prayer

Edward VI. and the Ordinal of 1549. Together with the Order of the Communion, 1548. Reprinted entire. Edited by the Rev. HENRY BASKERVILLE WALTON, M.A., late Fellow and Tutor of Merton College; with Introduction by the Rev. PETER GOLDSMITH MEDD, M.A., Rector of North Crenan, Gloucestershire, late Senior Fellow of University College Oxford. Small 8vo. 6s.

Waterloo Place, London



the Prayer Book Interleaved; with Historical Illustrations and Explanatory Notes arranged parallel to the Text. By W. M. CAMPION, D.D., and W. J. BRAMONT, M.A. With a Preface by the LORD BISHOP OF WINCHESTER. Ninth Edition. Small 8vo. 7s. 6d.

*In excellent publication, combining a portable Prayer Book with the very best of the text and explanatory notes.*—SPECTATOR.  
*This book is of the greatest use for giving an intelligent knowledge of English Prayer Book, and we highly wish it a large and continuous circulation.*—CHURCH REVIEW.

*"The work may be commended as a very convenient manual for all who are interested to some extent in liturgical studies, but who have not time or the means for original research. It would also be most useful to examining chaplains, as a text-book for Holy Orders."*—CHURCH TIMES.

the Book of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments and other Rites and Ceremonies of the Church, according to the use of THE PROTESTANT EPISCOPAL CHURCH in the UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, together with the Psalter, or Psalms of David. Royal 32mo. French Roan limp, 2s. 6d.

1 Illuminated Edition of the Book of Common Prayer, printed in Red and Black, on fine toned paper; with Borders and Titles designed after the manner of the 14th Century. By R. R. HOLMES, F.S.A., and engraved by O. JEWITT. Crown 8vo. 16s.

Book of Litanies, Metrical and Prose.

With an Evening Service. Edited by the Compiler of "The Treasury of Devotion." And accompanying Music arranged under the Musical Editorship of W. S. HOYTE, Organist and Director of the Choir at All Saints', Margaret Street, London. Crown 4to. 7s. 6d.

Also may be had, an Edition of the Words, 32mo., 6d.; or in paper cover, 4d. The Metrical Litanies separately, 32mo., 5d.; or in paper cover, 3d. The Prose Litanies, with an Evening Service, separately, in paper cover, 3d. An Evening Service separately, 1d.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Rivington's Select Catalogue

- A **Key to the Knowledge and Use of** the Book of Common Prayer. By the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of the "Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c. New Edition. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d. Also a Cheap Edition, 1s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Keys to Christian Knowledge."

*"Impossible to praise too highly. It is the best short explanation of our offices that we know of, and would be invaluable for the use of candidates for confirmation in the higher classes."*—JOHN BULL.

*"To us it appears that Mr. Blunt has succeeded very well. All necessary*

*information seems to be included, and the arrangement is excellent."*—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

*"A very valuable and practical manual, full of information. It deserves high commendation."*—CHURCHMAN.

- Sacraments and Sacramental Ordinances** of the Church; being a Plain Exposition of their History, Meaning, and Effects. By the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of the "Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c. Small 8vo. 4s. 6d.

- A **Commentary, Expository and Devotional**, on the Order of the Administration of the Lord's Supper, according to the Use of the Church of England; to which is added, an Appendix on Fasting Communion, Non-communicating Attendance, Auricular Confession, the Doctrine of Sacrifice, and the Eucharistic Sacrifice. By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D., Dean of Norwich. Sixth Edition. Small 8vo. 6s.

Also a Cheap Edition, uniform with "Thoughts on Personal Religion," and "The Pursuit of Holiness." 3s. 6d.

- The Athanasian Creed: an Examination** of Recent Theories respecting its Date and Origin. With a Postscript referring to Professor Swainson's Account of its Growth and Reception, which is contained in his Work entitled "The Nicene and Apostles' Creeds, their Literary History." By G. D. W. OMMANNEY, M.A., Vicar of Draycot, Somerset. Crown 8vo. 8s. 6d.

Waterloo Place, London

titia Eucharistica; a Commentary, Explanatory, Doctrinal, and Historical, on the Order for the Administration of the Lord's Supper, or Holy Communion, according to the use of the Church of England. With an Appendix on the Office for the Communion of the Sick. By the Rev. W. E. SCUDAMORE, M.A., Rector of Ditchingham, and formerly Fellow of St. John's College, Cambridge. Second Edition, revised and enlarged. 8vo. 32s.

ie Athanasian Origin of the Athanasian Creed. By J. S. BREWER, M.A., Preacher at the Rolls, and Honorary Fellow of Queen's College, Oxford. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

ie "Damnatory Clauses" of the Athanasian Creed rationally explained in a Letter to the Right Hon. W. E. GLADSTONE, M.P. By the Rev. MALCOLM MACCOLL, M.A., Rector of St. George, Botolph Lane. Crown 8vo. 6s.

mmment upon the Collects appointed to be used in the Church of England on Sundays and Holy Days throughout the Year. By JOHN JAMES, D.D., sometime Canon of Peterborough. New Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d. Also a Fine Edition, on Toned Paper. Crown 8vo. 5s.

Commentary, Practical and Exegetical, on the Lord's Prayer. By the Rev. W. DENTON, M.A. Small 8vo. 5s.

ie Psalter, or Psalms of David. (The Prayer Book Version.) Printed in red and black. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d.

## The New Mitre Hymnal, containing 1

Music by Sir JOHN GOSS, Sir GEORGE ELVEY, Dr. STANLEY  
HENRY GADSBY, Esq., J. BAPTISTE CALKIN, Esq., BENJAMIN  
TOURS, Esq., JAMES LANGRAN, Esq., and other eminent  
Composers; together with Scandinavian Tunes now  
introduced into this Country. Royal 8vo. 5s.

An Edition of the Words without the Music may be  
had. Imperial 32mo., cloth limp, 1s.; or in cloth bound  
extra gilt, 1s. 6d.

[A large reduction to purchasers of quantities.]

## Psalms and Hymns adapted to

Services of the Church of England; with a Supplement of  
additional Hymns, and Indices. By the Rev. W. J.  
M.A. 8vo., 5s. 6d.; 18mo., 3s.; 24mo., 1s. 6d.; cloth  
1s. 3d.; 32mo., 1s.; cloth limp, 8d.

## Selection of Psalms and Hymns;

Accompanying Tunes selected and arranged by JOHN F.  
of Her Majesty's Chapels Royal. By the Rev. W. J.  
M.A. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d. The Tunes only, 1s. 4d.  
Edition of the Tunes for the Organ. 7s. 6d.

## 2. The Holy Scriptures.

16 Greek Testament. With a Critically Revised Text; a Digest of Various Readings; Marginal References to Verbal and Idiomatic Usage; Prolegomena; and a Critical and Exegetical Commentary. For the use of Theological Students and Ministers. By HENRY ALFORD, D.D., late Dean of Canterbury. New Edition. 4 Volumes. 8vo. 102s.

The Volumes are sold separately, as follows :—

- Vol. I.—The Four Gospels. 28s.
- Vol. II.—Acts to 2 Corinthians. 24s.
- Vol. III.—Galatians to Philemon. 18s.
- Vol. IV.—Hebrews to Revelation. 32s.

16 New Testament for English Readers: containing the Authorized Version, with a revised English Text; Marginal References; and a Critical and Explanatory Commentary. By HENRY ALFORD, D.D., late Dean of Canterbury. New Edition. 2 Volumes, or 4 Parts. 8vo. 54s. 6d.

The Volumes are sold separately, as follows :—

- Vol. 1, Part I.—The Three first Gospels. 12s.
- Vol. 1, Part II.—St. John and the Acts. 10s. 6d.
- Vol. 2, Part I.—The Epistles of St. Paul. 16s.
- Vol. 2, Part II.—Hebrews to Revelation. 16s.

---

*and at Oxford and Cambridge*

## The Holy Bible; with Notes and Intro-

ductions. By CHR. WORDSWORTH, D.D., Bishop of Lincoln.  
New Edition. 6 Vols. Imperial 8vo. 120s.

The Volumes are sold separately, as follows:—

Vol. I.—The Pentateuch. 25s.

Vol. II.—Joshua to Samuel. 15s.

Vol. III.—Kings to Esther. 15s.

Vol. IV.—Job to Song of Solomon. 25s.

Vol. V.—Isaiah to Ezekiel. 25s.

Vol. VI.—Daniel, Minor Prophets, and Index. 15s.

## The New Testament of our Lord and

Saviour JESUS CHRIST, in the original Greek; with Notes, Introductions, and Indices. By CHR. WORDSWORTH, D.D., Bishop of Lincoln. New Edition. 2 Vols. Imperial 8vo. 60s.

The Volumes are sold separately, as follows:—

Vol. I.—Gospels and Acts. 23s.

Vol. II.—Epistles, Apocalypse, and Index. 37s.

## Notes on the Greek Testament. The

Gospel according to S. Luke. By the Rev. ARTHUR CARR, M.A., Assistant-Master at Wellington College, late Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. Crown 8vo. 6s.

*"It is a most useful and scholarly work, well adapted to the higher classes of public schools and the students at our colleges."*—STANDARD.

*"The most useful and scholarly commentary, in a short compass, on the Gospel of S. Luke, in Greek, that has hitherto appeared."*—HOUR.

*"The notes are brief, scholarly, and based on the best authorities."*

*"The introduction will be found to be of especial value to the young student, informing him, as it does, of the Greek manuscripts which form the basis of the Greek text, and giving a most thorough and comprehensive account of S. Luke's life and the style of his writing."*—SCHOOL BOARD CHRONICLE.

*"Grammatical peculiarities are brought into the foreground, and con-*

*trasted with classical usages; questions of various reading are carefully noted; historical and archaeological information is supplied plentifully when useful to illustrate a passage; the drift of a narrative or discourse and the sequence of the thoughts is traced out and carefully analysed; in short, the Gospel is treated as we treat a classical author, and the student is here supplied with an apparatus criticus superior in kind and completeness to any we have ever seen afforded to him for the purpose elsewhere. A very clever and laboring book."*—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

*"Admirably adapted for the use of those who begin the study of the New Testament in the original, after having acquired a fair acquaintance with classical Greek."*—SCOTSMAN.

Waterloo Place, London

the Psalms. Translated from the Hebrew.

With Notes, chiefly Exegetical. By WILLIAM KAY, D.D.,  
Rector of Great Leghs, late Principal of Bishop's College,  
Calcutta. Third Edition. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

*Like a sound Churchman, he  
renounces Scripture, upholding its  
verity against sceptics; and he  
not denounce such as differ from  
in opinion with a dogmatism un-  
usually too common at the present day.  
readers will be disposed to con-  
sider his conclusions worthy of atten-  
tion; or perhaps to adopt them without  
doubt. It is superfluous to say that  
this translation is better and more  
valuable on the whole than our received  
version, that it often reproduces the sense  
of the original happily."—ATHENÆUM.  
Dr. Kay has profound reverence  
for Divine truth, and exhibits con-  
vincing reading, with the power to*

*make use of it."—BRITISH QUARTERLY  
REVIEW.*

*"The execution of the work is careful  
and scholarly."—UNION REVIEW.*

*"To mention the name of Dr. Kay  
is enough to secure respectful attention  
to his new translation of the Psalms.  
It is enriched with exegetical notes  
containing a wealth of sound learning,  
closely occasionally, perhaps too closely  
condensed. Good care is taken of the  
student not learned in Hebrew; we  
hope the Doctor's example will prevent  
any abuse of this consideration, and  
stimulate those who profit by it to  
follow him into the very text of the  
ancient Revelation."—JOHN BULL.*

ecclesiastes: the Authorized Version, with

a running Commentary and Paraphrase. By the Rev. THOS.  
PELHAM DALE, M.A., Rector of St. Vedast with St. Michael  
City of London, and late Fellow of Sidney Sussex College,  
Cambridge. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Isaiah the Prophet: Nine Lectures

delivered in the Divinity School of the University of Oxford.  
With copious Notes. By the Rev. E. B. PUSEY, D.D., Regius  
Professor of Hebrew, Canon of Christ Church, Oxford. Third  
Edition. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

Commentary on the Minor Prophets;

with Introductions to the several Books. By the Rev. E. B.  
PUSEY, D.D., Regius Professor of Hebrew, Canon of Christ  
Church, Oxford. 4to. 31s. 6d.

Parts I., II., III., IV., V., 5s. each. Part VI., 6s.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Ruling Ideas in Early Ages and their

Relation to Old Testament Faith. Lectures delivered to Graduates of the University of Oxford. By J. B. MOULTON, D.D., Regius Professor of Divinity in the University of Oxford and Canon of Christ Church. Second Edition. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

*"Has all the same marks of a powerful and original mind which we observed in the volume of University Sermons. Indeed, as a continuous study of the rudimentary conditions of human thought, even as developed under the immediate guidance of Divine Teacher, this volume is higher and less fragmentary in lectural interest than the last."*—TATOR.

## A Companion to the Old Testament

being a Plain Commentary on Scripture History, down to Birth of our Lord. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Also in 2 Parts :

Part I.—The Creation of the World to the Reign of Saul  
Part II.—The Reign of Saul to the Birth of Our Lord.

Small 8vo. 2s. each.

[Especially adapted for use in Training Colleges and Schools]

*"A very compact summary of the Old Testament narrative, put together so as to explain the connection and bearing of its contents, and written in a very good tone; with a final chapter on the history of the Jews between the Old and New Testaments. It will be found very useful for its purpose. It does not confine itself to merely chronological difficulties, but comments briefly upon the religious bearing of the text also."*—GUARDIAN.

*"A most admirable Companion to the Old Testament, being far the most concise yet complete commentary on Old Testament history with which we have met. Here are combined orthodoxy and learning, an intelligent and at the same time interesting summary of the leading facts of the sacred story. It should be a text-book in every school, and its value is immensely enhanced by the copious and complete index."*—JOHN BULL.

*"This will be found a very valuable*

*aid to the right understanding of the Bible. It throws the whole Scriptural narrative into one from the cradle downwards, the author thus condensing Prideaux, Shuckford, and Russell, and in the most reverential manner bringing to his aid the writings of modern annotators and chroniclers. The book is one that should have wide circulation amongst teachers and students of all denominations."*—BOOKSELLER.

*"The handbook before us is so clear and satisfactory, considering its compass, and sets forth the history of the old covenant with such conscientious minuteness, that it cannot fail to be a godsend to candidates for examination in the Rudimenta Religionis as well as in the corresponding school at Cambridge. . . . Enough has been said to express our value of this work, which cannot fail to win its way into our schools, colleges, and universities."*—ENGLISH CHURCHMAN.

Waterloo Place, London



# A Key to the Narrative of the Four

Gospels. By the Rev. JOHN PILKINGTON NORRIS, B.D., Canon of Bristol, and Examining Chaplain to the Bishop of Manchester. New Edition. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d. Also a Cheap Edition, 1s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Keys to Christian Knowledge."

"This is very much the best book of its kind we have seen. The only fault is its shortness, which prevents its going into the details which would support and illustrate its statements, and which, in the process of illustrating them, would fix them upon the minds and memories of its readers. It is, however, a great improvement upon any book of its kind we know. It bears all the marks of being the condensed work of a real scholar, and of a divine too. The bulk of the book is taken up with a 'Life of Christ,' compiled from the Four Gospels, so as to exhibit its steps and stages and salient points."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

"This book is no ordinary compendium, no mere 'cram-book,' still less is it an ordinary reading-book for schools; but the schoolmaster, the Sunday-school teacher, and the seeker after a comprehensive knowledge of Divine truth will find it worthy of its name. Canon Norris writes simply, sincerely, without great display of learning, giving the result of much

careful study in a short compass, and adorning the subject by the tenderness and honesty with which he treats it. We hope that this little book will have a very wide circulation, and that it will be studied; and we can promise that those who take it up will not readily put it down again."—RECORD.

"This is a golden little volume. . . . Its design is exceedingly modest. Canon Norris writes primarily to help 'younger students' in studying the Gospels. But this unpretending volume is one which all students may study with advantage. It is an admirable manual for those who take Bible Classes through the Gospels. Closely sifted in style, so that all is clear and weighty; full of unostentatious learning, and pregnant with suggestion; deeply reverent in spirit, and altogether Evangelical in spirit; Canon Norris's book supplies a real want, and ought to be welcomed by all earnest and devout students of the Holy Gospels."—LONDON QUARTERLY REVIEW.

# A Key to the Narrative of the Acts of

the Apostles. By the Rev. JOHN PILKINGTON NORRIS, B.D., Canon of Bristol, and Examining Chaplain to the Bishop of Manchester. New Edition. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d. Also a Cheap Edition, 1s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Keys to Christian Knowledge."

"The book is one which we can heartily recommend."—SPECTATOR.

"Few books have ever given us more unmixed pleasure than this."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

"This is a sequel to Canon Norris's Key to the Gospels, which was published two years ago, and which has become a general favourite with those

who wish to grasp the leading features of the life and work of Christ. The sketch of the Acts of the Apostles is done in the same style; there is the same reverent spirit and quiet enthusiasm running through it, and the same instinct for seizing the leading points in the narrative."—RECORD.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## A Devotional Commentary on the

Gospel Narrative. By the Rev. ISAAC WILLIAMS, B.D., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford. New Edition. 8 Vols. Crown 8vo. 5s. each. Sold separately.

### THOUGHTS ON THE STUDY OF THE HOLY GOSPELS.

Characteristic Differences in the Four Gospels—Our Lord's Manifestations of Himself—The Rule of Scriptural Interpretation furnished by our Lord—Analogies of the Gospel—Mention of Angels in the Gospels—Places of our Lord's Abode and Ministry—Our Lord's mode of dealing with His Apostles—Conclusion.

### A HARMONY OF THE FOUR EVANGELISTS.

Our Lord's Nativity—Our Lord's Ministry (second year)—Our Lord's Ministry (third year)—The Holy Week—Our Lord's Passion—Our Lord's Resurrection.

#### OUR LORD'S NATIVITY.

The Birth at Bethlehem—The Baptism in Jordan—The First Passover.

#### OUR LORD'S MINISTRY (Second Year).

The Second Passover—Christ with the Twelve—The Twelve sent forth.

#### OUR LORD'S MINISTRY (Third Year).

Teaching in Galilee—Teaching at Jerusalem—Last Journey from Galilee to Jerusalem.

#### THE HOLY WEEK.

The Approach to Jerusalem—The Teaching in the Temple—The Discourse on the Mount of Olives—The Last Supper.

#### OUR LORD'S PASSION.

The Hour of Darkness—The Agony—The Apprehension—The Condemnation—The Day of Sorrows—The Hall of Judgment—The Crucifixion—The Sepulture.

#### OUR LORD'S RESURRECTION.

The Day of Days—The Grave Visited—Christ appearing—The going to Emmaus—The Forty Days—The Apostles assembled—The Lake in Galilee—The Mountain in Galilee—The Return from Galilee.

"There is not a better companion to be found for the season than the beautiful 'Devotional Commentary on the Gospel Narrative,' by the Rev. Isaac Williams. A rich mine for devotional and theological study."—GUARDIAN.

"So infinite are the depths and so innumerable the beauties of Scripture, and more particularly of the Gospels, that there is some difficulty in describing the manifold excellences of Williams' exquisite Commentary. Deriving its profound appreciation of

Scripture from the writings of the early Fathers, it is only what every student knows must be true to say, that it extracts a whole wealth of meaning from each sentence, each apparently faint allusion, each word in the text."—CHURCH REVIEW.

"Stands absolutely alone in our English literature; there is, we should say, no chance of its being superseded by any better book of its kind; and its merits are of the very highest order."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

Waterloo Place, London

WILLIAMS' DEVOTIONAL COMMENTARY—*Continued.*

*"This is, in the truest sense of the word, a 'Devotional Commentary' on the Gospel narrative, opening out everywhere, as it does, the spiritual beauties and blessedness of the Divine message; it is something more than this, it meets difficulties almost by anticipation, and throws the light of learning on some of the very darkest passages in the New Testament."*—ROCK.

*"It would be difficult to select a more useful present, at a small cost, than this series would be to a young man on his first entering into Holy Orders, and many, no doubt, will avail themselves of the republication of these useful volumes for this purpose. There is an abundance of sermon material to be drawn from any one of them."*—CHURCH TIMES.

Female Characters of Holy Scripture.

A Series of Sermons. By the Rev. ISAAC WILLIAMS, B.D., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

CONTENTS.

Sarah—Lot's Wife—Rebekah—Leah and Rachel—Miriam—Rahab—Deborah—Ruth—Hannah—The Witch of Endor—Bathsheba—Rizpah—The Queen of Sheba—The Widow of Zarephath—Jezebel—The Shunammite—Esther—Elizabeth—Anna—The Woman of Samaria—Joanna—The Woman with the Issue of Blood—The Woman of Canaan—Martha—Mary—Salome—The Wife of Pilate—Dorcas—The Blessed Virgin.

The Characters of the Old Testament.

A Series of Sermons. By the Rev. ISAAC WILLIAMS, B.D., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

CONTENTS.

Adam—Abel and Cain—Noah—Abraham—Lot—Jacob and Esau—Joseph—Moses—Aaron—Pharaoh—Korah, Dathan, and Abiram—Balaam—Joshua—Samson—Samuel—Saul—David—Solomon—Elijah—Ahab—Elisha—Hezekiah—Josiah—Jeremiah—Ezekiel—Daniel—Joel—Job—Isaiah—The Antichrist.

The Apocalypse. With Notes and Reflections.

By the Rev. ISAAC WILLIAMS, B.D., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

**Beginning of the Book of Genesis,**  
with Notes and Reflections. By the Rev. ISAAC WILLIAMS,  
B.D., formerly Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford. Small  
8vo. 7s. 6d.

**Ecclesiastes for English Readers.** The  
Book called by the Jews Koheleth. Newly translated, with  
Introduction, Analysis, and Notes. By the Rev. W. H. B.  
PROBY, M.A., formerly Tyrwhitt Hebrew Scholar in the  
University of Cambridge. 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**The Ten Canticles of the Old Testa-**  
ment Canon, namely, the Songs of Moses (First and Second),  
Deborah, Hannah, Isaiah (First, Second, and Third), Hezekiah,  
Jonah, and Habakkuk. Newly translated, with Notes and  
Remarks on their Drift and Use. By the Rev. W. H. B.  
PROBY, M.A., formerly Tyrwhitt Hebrew Scholar in the  
University of Cambridge. 8vo. 5s.

**Genesis.** With Notes. By the Rev. G. V.  
GARLAND, M.A., late Vicar of Aslacton, Norfolk. [The  
Hebrew Text, with Literal Translation.] Parts I. to XXXIV.  
8vo. In paper cover, 6d. each.

**Devotional Commentary on the Gospel**  
according to St. Matthew. Translated from the French of  
QUESNEL. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**The Acts of the Deacons; being a**  
Commentary, Critical and Practical, upon the Notices of St.  
Stephen and St. Philip the Evangelist, contained in the Acts  
of the Apostles. By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D.,  
Dean of Norwich. Second Edition. Small 8vo. 6s.

## The Mystery of Christ: being an Exa-

mination of the Doctrine contained in the First Three Chapters of the Epistle of Paul the Apostle to the Ephesians. By GEORGE STAUNTON BARROW, M.A., Vicar of Stowmarket. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

## A Key to the Knowledge and Use of

the Holy Bible. By the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of the "Dictionary of Theology," &c. &c. New Edition. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d. Also a Cheap Edition, 1s. 6d. Forming a Volume of "Keys to Christian Knowledge."

"Another of Mr. Blunt's useful and workmanlike compilations, which will be most acceptable as a household book, & in schools and colleges. It is a capital book too for schoolmasters and pupil teachers. Its subject is arranged under the heads of—I. The Literary history of the Bible. II. Old Testament Writers and Writings. III. New Testament ditto. IV. Revelation and Inspiration. V. Objects of the Bible. VI. Interpretation of ditto. VII. The Bible a guide to Faith. VIII. The Apocrypha. IX. The spurious Books associated with the New Testament. Lastly, there is a serviceable appendix of peculiar Bible words and their meanings."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

"We have much pleasure in recommending a capital handbook by the learned Editor of 'The Annotated Book of Common Prayer.'"—CHURCH TIMES.

"Merits commendation, for the lucid and orderly arrangement in which it presents a considerable amount of valuable and interesting matter."—RECORD.

## The Inspiration of Holy Scripture, its

Nature and Proof. Eight Discourses preached before the University of Dublin. By WILLIAM LEE, D.D., Archdeacon of Dublin. Fourth Edition. 8vo. 15s.

## On the Inspiration of the Bible. Five

Lectures delivered at Westminster Abbey. By CHR. WORDSWORTH, D.D., Bishop of Lincoln. Eighth Edition. Small 8vo. 1s. 6d., or in paper cover, 1s.

## Syntax and Synonyms of the Greek

Testament. By the Rev. WILLIAM WEBSTER, M.A., late Fellow of Queen's College, Cambridge. 8vo. 9s.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

---

**Bible Readings for Family Prayer.**

By the Rev. W. H. RIDLEY, M.A., Rector of Hambleden.  
Crown 8vo.

Old Testament—Genesis and Exodus. 2s.

The Four Gospels, 3s. 6d.

St. Matthew and St. Mark. 2s.

St. Luke and St. John. 2s.

The Acts of the Apostles, 2s.

**A Complete Concordance to the Old**

and the New Testament; or, a Dictionary, and Alphabetical Index to the Bible, in two Parts. To which is added, a Concordance to the Apocrypha. By ALEXANDER CRUDEN, M.A. With a Life of the Author, by ALEXANDER CHALMERS, F.S.A., and a Portrait. Fourteenth Edition. Demy 4to. 21s.

### 3. Devotional Works.

#### Library of Spiritual Works for English Catholics.

legantly printed with red borders, on extra superfine toned paper. Small 8vo. 5s. each.

OF THE IMITATION OF CHRIST. In 4 Books. By THOMAS À KEMPIS. A New Translation.

THE CHRISTIAN YEAR: Thoughts in Verse for the Sundays and Holydays throughout the Year.

THE SPIRITUAL COMBAT; together with the Supplement and the Path of Paradise. By LAURENCE SCUPOLI. A New Translation.

THE DEVOUT LIFE. By SAINT FRANCIS OF SALES, Bishop and Prince of Geneva. A New Translation.

*The Volumes can also be had in the following extra bindings:—*

	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
Morocco, stiff or limp .. .. .	9	0
Morocco, thick bevelled sides, Old Style .. .. .	12	0
Morocco, limp, with flap edges .. .. .	11	6
Morocco, best, stiff or limp .. .. .	16	0
Morocco, best, thick bevelled sides, Old Style .. .. .	19	6
Russia, limp .. .. .	11	6
Russia, limp, with flap edges .. .. .	13	6

ost of the volumes in the above styles may be had illustrated with a beautiful tion of Photographs from Fra Angelico, 4s. 6d. extra.

ap Editions, 32mo, cloth limp, 6d. each, or cloth extra, red edges, 1s. each.

he Imitation of Christ.  
Spiritual Combat.  
Christian Year.

The Hidden Life of the Soul.  
Spiritual Letters of Saint Francis  
of Sales.

[Other Volumes are in preparation.]

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

### The Child Samuel. A Practical and

Devotional Commentary on the Birth and Childhood of the Prophet Samuel, as recorded in 1 Sam. i., ii. 1-27, iii. Designed as a Help to Meditation on the Holy Scriptures for Children and Young Persons. By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D., Dean of Norwich. Small 8vo. 5s.

### The Gospel of the Childhood: a Practi-

cal and Devotional Commentary on the Single Incident of our Blessed Lord's Childhood (St. Luke ii. 41 to the end); designed as a Help to Meditation on the Holy Scriptures, for Children and Young Persons. By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D., Dean of Norwich. Second Edition. Square 16mo. 5s.

### Thoughts on Personal Religion; being

a Treatise on the Christian Life in its Two Chief Elements, Devotion and Practice. By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D., Dean of Norwich. New Edition. Small 8vo. 6s. 6d. Also a Cheap Edition, 3s. 6d. Presentation Edition, elegantly printed on Toned Paper. Two vols. Small 8vo. 10s. 6d.

### The Pursuit of Holiness: a Sequel to

"Thoughts on Personal Religion," intended to carry the Reader somewhat farther onward in the Spiritual Life. By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D. Fourth Edition. Small 8vo. 5s. Also a Cheap Edition, 3s. 6d.

### Short Devotional Forms, for Morn-

ing, Night, and Midnight, and for the Third, Sixth, Ninth Hours and Eventide of each Day of the Week. Arranged to meet the Exigencies of a Busy Life. By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D. Fourth Edition. 32mo. 1s. 6d.



**The Star of Childhood :** a First Book of Prayers and Instruction for Children. Compiled by a Priest. Edited by the Rev. T. T. CARTER, M.A., Rector of Clewer, Berks. With Illustrations reduced from Engravings by FRA ANGELICO. Third Edition. Royal 16mo. 2s. 6d.

**The Way of Life :** a Book of Prayers and Instruction for the Young at School, with a Preparation for Confirmation. Compiled by a Priest. Edited by the Rev. T. T. CARTER, M.A. Second Edition. Imperial 32mo. 1s. 6d.

**The Path of Holiness :** a First Book of Prayers, with the Service of the Holy Communion, for the Young. Compiled by a Priest. Edited by the Rev. T. T. CARTER, M.A. With Illustrations. Third Edition. Crown 16mo. 1s. 6d.; cloth limp, 1s.

**The Treasury of Devotion :** a Manual of Prayers for General and Daily Use. Compiled by a Priest. Edited by the Rev. T. T. CARTER, M.A. New Edition, in Large Type. Crown 8vo. 5s.; in morocco limp, 10s. 6d.

A Smaller Edition. Imperial 32mo. 2s. 6d.; limp cloth, 2s., or bound with the Book of Common Prayer, 3s. 6d.

**The Guide to Heaven :** a Book of Prayers for every Want. (For the Working Classes.) Compiled by a Priest. Edited by the Rev. T. T. CARTER, M.A. New Edition. Imperial 32mo. 1s. 6d.; cloth limp, 1s.

An Edition in Large Type. Crown 8vo. 1s. 6d.; cloth limp, 1s.

**Meditations on the Life and Mysteries** of Our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. From the French. By the Compiler of "The Treasury of Devotion." Edited by the Rev. T. T. CARTER, M.A. Crown 8vo.

Vol. I.—The Hidden Life of Our Lord. 3s. 6d.

Vol. II.—The Public Life of Our Lord. 2 Parts. 5s. each.

Vol. III.—The Suffering Life and the Glorified Life of Our Lord. 3s. 6d.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Prayers and Meditations for the Holy

Communion. By JOSEPHINE FLETCHER. With a Preface by C. J. ELLICOTT, D.D., Lord Bishop of Gloucester and Bristol. With rubrics and borders in red. New Edition. Royal 32mo. 2s. 6d.

An Edition without the red rubrics. 32mo. 1s.

"Devout beauty is the special character of this new manual, and it ought to be a favourite. Rarely has it happened to us to meet with so remarkable a combination of thorough practicalness with that almost poetic warmth which is the highest flower of genuine devotion."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

The Bishop recommends it to the newly confirmed, to the tender-hearted and the devout, as having been compiled by a youthful person, and as being marked by a peculiar 'freshness.' Having looked through the volume, we have pleasure in seconding the recommendations of the good Bishop. We know of no more suitable manual for the newly confirmed, and nothing more likely to engage the sympathies of youthful hearts. There is a union of the deepest spirit of devotion, a rich expression of experimental life, with a due recognition of the

objects of faith, such as is not always to be found, but which characterises this manual in an eminent degree."—CHURCH REVIEW.

"Among the supply of Eucharistic Manuals, one deserves special attention and commendation. 'Prayers and Meditations' merits the Bishop of Gloucester's epithets of 'warm, devout, and fresh.' And it is thoroughly English Church besides."—GUARDIAN.

"We are by no means surprised that Bishop Ellicott should have been so much struck with this little work, on accidentally seeing it in manuscript, as to urge its publication, and to preface it with his commendation. The devotion which it breathes is truly fervent, and the language attractive, and as proceeding from a young person the work is altogether not a little striking."—RECORD.

## Words to Take with Us. A Manual of

Daily and Occasional Prayers, for Private and Common Use. With Plain Instructions and Counsels on Prayer. By W. E. SCUDAMORE, M.A., Rector of Ditchingham, and formerly Fellow of S. John's College, Cambridge. New Edition, revised. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d.

"One of the best manuals of daily and occasional prayer we have seen. At once orthodox and practical, sufficiently personal, and yet not perplexingly minute in its details, it is calculated to be of inestimable value in many a household."—JOHN BULL.

"We are again pleased to see an old friend on the editorial table, in a third edition of Mr. Scudamore's well-known Manual of Prayers. The special pro-

per collects for each day of the week, as well as those for the several seasons of the Christian year, have been most judiciously selected. The compiler moreover, while recognising the full benefits to be derived from the Book of Common Prayer, has not feared to draw largely from the equally invaluable writings of ancient Catholicity."—CHURCH REVIEW.

Waterloo Place, London

**The Words of the Son of God, taken**  
from the Four Gospels, and arranged for Daily Meditation  
throughout the Year. By ELEANOR PLUMPTRE. Crown 8vo.  
7s. 6d.

**The Hour of Prayer; being a Manual of**  
Devotion for the Use of Families and Schools. With a Preface  
by the Rev. W. E. SCUDAMORE, M.A., Rector of Ditchingham,  
and formerly Fellow of S. John's College, Cambridge. Crown  
8vo. 3s. 6d.

**Family Prayers.** Compiled from various  
Sources (chiefly from Bishop Hamilton's Manual), and arranged  
on the Liturgical Principle. By EDWARD MEYRICK GOUL-  
BURN, D.D., Dean of Norwich. New Edition. Large type.  
Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d. Cheap Edition. 16mo. 1s.

**Manual of Family Devotions, arranged**  
from the Book of Common Prayer. By the Hon. AUGUSTUS  
DUNCOMBE, D.D., Dean of York. Printed in red and  
black. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**Household Prayer, from Ancient and**  
Authorized Sources : with Morning and Evening Readings for  
a Month. By the Rev. P. G. MEDD, M.A., Rector of North  
Cerne, Gloucestershire, and Examining Chaplain to the Bishop  
of Rochester. Small 8vo. 4s. 6d.

**A Book of Family Prayer.** Compiled  
by WALTER FARQUHAR HOOK, D.D., F.R.S., late Dean of  
Chichester. Eighth Edition, with Rubrics in Red. 18mo. 2s.

**Aids to Prayer; or, Thoughts on the**  
Practice of Devotion. With Forms of Prayer for Private Use.  
By DANIEL MOORE, M.A., Chaplain in Ordinary to the Queen,  
and Vicar of Holy Trinity, Paddington. Second Edition.  
Square 32mo. 2s. 6d.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

**A Manual of Private Devotions.** Compiled principally from the works of Jeremy Taylor and Bishop Andrewes. Small 8vo. 2s.

**Self-Renunciation.** From the French.

With an Introduction by the Rev. T. T. CARTER, M.A., Rector of Clewer, Berks. Crown 8vo. 6s.

Also a Cheap Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"It is excessively difficult to review or criticise, in detail, a book of this kind, and yet its abounding merits, its practicableness, its searching good sense and thoroughness, and its frequent beauty, too, make us wish to do something more than announce its publication. . . . The style is eminently clear, free from redundancy and prolixity."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

"Few save Religious and those brought into immediate contact with them are, in all probability, acquainted with the French treatise of Guillard, a

portion of which is now, for the first time we believe, done into English. . . . Hence the suitableness of such a book as this for those who, in the midst of their families, are endeavouring to advance in the spiritual life. Hundreds of devout souls living in the world have been encouraged and helped by such books as Dr. Neale's 'Sermons preached in a Religious House.' For such the present work will be found appropriate, while for Religious themselves it will be invaluable."—CHURCH TIMES.

**Spiritual Guidance.** With an Introduction by the Rev. T. T. CARTER, M.A., Rector of Clewer, Berks. Crown 8vo. 6s.

EXTRACT FROM PREFACE.

"The special object of the volume is to supply practical advice in matters of conscience, such as may be generally applicable. While it offers, as it is hoped, much valuable help to Directors, it is full of suggestions, which may be useful to any one in private. It thus fulfils a double purpose, which is not, as far as I am aware, otherwise provided for, at least, not in so full and direct a manner."

"As a work intended for general use, it will be found to contain much valuable help, and may be profitably studied by any one who is desiring to make progress in spiritual life. Much of the contents of this little book will

be found more or less applicable to all persons amid the ordinary difficulties and trials of life, and a help to the training of the mind in habits of self-discipline."—CHURCH TIMES.

**The Virgin's Lamp: Prayers and Devout**

Exercises for English Sisters. By the Rev. J. M. NEALE, D.D., late Warden of Sackville College, East Grinstead. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Waterloo Place, London

## Voices of Comfort. Edited by the Rev.

THOMAS VINCENT FOSBERY, M.A., sometime Vicar of St. Giles's, Reading. Third Edition. Small 8vo. 7s. 6d.

[This Volume, of prose and poetry, original and selected, aims at revealing the sustains of hope and joy which underlie the griefs and sorrows of life.

It is so divided as to afford readings for a month. The key-note of each day is given by the title prefixed to it, such as: 'The Power of the Cross of Christ, Day 6. Conflicts of the Soul, Day 17. The Communion of Saints, Day 20. The Comforter, Day 22. The Light of Hope, Day 25. The Coming of Christ, Day 28.' Each day begins with passages of Holy Scripture. These are followed by articles in prose, which are succeeded by one or more short prayers. After these are Poems or passages of poetry, and then very brief extracts in prose or verse close the section. The book is meant to meet, not merely cases of bereavement or physical suffering, but 'to minister specially to the hidden troubles of the heart, as they are silently weaving their dark threads into the web of the seemingly brightest life.')

## Hymns and Poems for the Sick and

Suffering. In connexion with the Service for the Visitation of the Sick. Selected from various Authors. Edited by the Rev. THOMAS VINCENT FOSBERY, M.A., sometime Vicar of St. Giles's, Reading. New Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

[This Volume contains 233 separate pieces; of which about 90 are by writers who lived prior to the eighteenth century; the rest are modern, and some of these original. Amongst the names of the writers (between 70 and 80 in number) occur those of Sir J. Beaumont; Sir T. Brown; F. Davison; Elizabeth of Bohemia; P. Fletcher; G. Herbert; Dean Hicke; Bishop Ken; Norris; Walsley; Sandys; Bishop J. Taylor; Henry Vaughan; and Sir H. Wotton. And of modern writers:—Mrs. Barrett Browning; Bishop Wilberforce; S. T. Coleridge; Sir R. Grant; Miss E. Taylor; W. Wordsworth; Archbishop Trench; Rev. Messrs. Chandler, Keble, Lyte, Monsell, and Moultrie.]

## The Christian Year: Thoughts in Verse

for the Sundays and Holy Days throughout the Year. Elegantly printed with red borders. 16mo. 2s. 6d. Cheap edition, without the red borders, cloth limp, 1s.; or in paper cover, 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Rivington's Devotional Series."

Also New Editions, forming Volumes of the "Library of Spiritual Works for English Catholics." Small 8vo. 5s. 32mo., cloth limp, 6d.; cloth extra, 1s. [See page 17.]

## Private Devotions for School-boys;

with Rules of Conduct. By WILLIAM HENRY, Third Lord Lyttelton. New Edition. 32mo. 6d.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

**Our Work for Christ among His**

Suffering People. A Book for Hospital Nurses. By M. A. MORRELL. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**From Morning to Evening: a Book for**

Invalids. From the French of M. l'Abbé Henri Perreye. Translated and adapted by an Associate of the Sisterhood of S. John Baptist, Clewer. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**Consoling Thoughts in Sickness.**

Edited by HENRY BAILEY, B.D. Small 8vo. 1s. 6d.; or in paper cover, 1s.

**A Manual for the Sick; with other**

Devotions. By LANCELOT ANDREWES, D.D., sometime Lord Bishop of Winchester. Edited with a Preface by H. P. LIDDON, D.D., Canon of St. Paul's. With Portrait. Third Edition. Large type. 24mo. 2s. 6d.

**Sickness; its Trials and Blessings.**

Fine Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d. Cheap Edition, 1s. 6d.; or in paper cover, 1s.

**Help and Comfort for the Sick Poor.**

By the same Author. New Edition. Small 8vo. 1s.

**Prayers for the Sick and Dying. By**

the same Author. Fourth Edition. Small 8vo. 1s. 6d.

**Consolatio; or, Comfort for the**

Afflicted. Edited by the Rev. C. E. KENNAWAY. With a Preface by SAMUEL WILBERFORCE, D.D., late Lord Bishop of Winchester. New Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

---

## The Armoury of Prayer. A Book of

Devotion. Compiled by BERDMORE COMPTON, Vicar of All Saints', Margaret Street. 18mo. 3s. 6d.

"It has a marked individuality of its own, and will no doubt meet with certain number of persons—chiefly men, it is probable—to whose spiritual wants it is fitted above others. Those—and their number is far larger than is generally borne in mind—will find here a manual rich and abundant in its material for devotion, but remarkably modern in its tone—fitted to express the feelings and to interpret the aspirations of a cultured dweller in our own times; and it is emphatically a book for and for the times."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

"The language is marked by a dignity, an absence of florid ornament, we will not say exaggeration, peculiarly suitable to a people accustomed in public worship to the noble simplicity of the English Book of Common Prayer. The questions for self-examination contain the same thoroughness tem-

pered by reserve; and, indeed, the whole book is likely to promote in every way a healthy and desirable tone of mind in prayer. There is nothing of what we may term party technicality in his book, and it might be used with comfort and edification by any sincere and earnest Churchman."—JOHN BULL.

"The great characteristic of the book is its thorough reality. It puts into the mouth of the worshipper words which express, without exaggeration, what an earnest English Christian would feel and desire. The language is neither a reproduction of foreign or mediæval sentiment nor an affected reproduction of archaic forms, but good English of the Bible and Prayer Book type. . . . We could not wish the book to be different, and on the whole we heartily recommend it as one of the best we know."—CHURCH BELLS.

## The Light of the Conscience. By

the Author of "The Hidden Life of the Soul," &c. With an Introduction by the Rev. T. T. CARTER, M.A., Rector of Clewer, Berks. Crown 8vo. 5s.

"'The Light of the Conscience' is an original work of the lady chiefly known late as compiler of so many Church memoirs from the French. It is a book of counsels for those who wish to lead a pious and godly life, and may fill up a gap that has been felt since the external devotional habits of the advanced portion of the present generation have so much altered from those of the last, that the books of counsel revisionally in use are not deemed applicable to those who follow the full teachings of the extreme ritualistic party, or this book deals with the most 'advanced' customs."—GUARDIAN.

"It consists of four-and-thirty short chapters or readings, every one of them full of quiet, sensible, practical advice,

and directions upon some one point of Christian living or Christian feeling. It is a very beautiful little book, and it is a most thoroughly Christian little book, and it is, moreover, what many good books fall short of being, namely, a very wise little book. Its calm, gentle sagacity is most striking."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

"Touching on no question of a novel character, these chapters supply much good advice on ordinary topics; and therefore the book, which is eminently practical, may be recommended, says Mr. Carter, as 'giving only what acknowledged spiritual guides have recommended of their own experience, and that personal use has tested and approved.'"—BOOKSELLER.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

**The English Poems of George Herbert,**  
together with his Collection of Proverbs, entitled JACULA  
PRUDENTUM. With red borders. 16mo. 2s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Rivington's Devotional Series."

"This beautiful little volume will be found specially convenient as a pocket manual. The 'Jacula Prudentum,' or proverbs, deserve to be more widely known than they are at present. In many copies of George Herbert's writings these quaint sayings have been unfortunately omitted."

—ROCK.

"George Herbert is too much a household name to require any introduction. It will be sufficient to say that Messrs. Rivington have published a most compact and convenient edition of the poems and proverbs of this illustrious English divine."

—ENGLISH CHURCHMAN.

"An exceedingly pretty edition, the most attractive form we have yet seen from this delightful author, as a gift-book."

—UNION REVIEW.

"A very beautiful edition of the quaint old English bard. All lovers of the 'Holy' Herbert will be grateful to Messrs. Rivington for the care and pains they have bestowed in supplying them with this and withal convenient copy of poems so well known and so deservedly prized."

—LONDON QUARTERLY REVIEW.

"A very tasteful little book, and will doubtless be acceptable to many."

—RECORD.

"We commend this little book heartily to our readers. It contains Herbert's English poems and the 'Jacula Prudentum,' in a very neat volume, which does much credit to the publishers; it will, we hope, meet with extensive circulation as a choice gift-book at a moderate price."

—CHRISTIAN OBSERVER.

**A Short and Plain Instruction for the**

better Understanding of the Lord's Supper; to which is annexed the Office of the Holy Communion, with proper Helps and Directions. By the Right Rev. THOMAS WILSON, D.D., sometime Lord Bishop of Sodor and Man. Complete Edition, in large type, with rubrics and borders in red. 16mo. 2s. 6d.

Also a Cheap Edition, without the red borders, 1s.; or in paper cover, 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Rivington's Devotional Series."

"The Messrs. Rivington have published a new and unabridged edition of that deservedly popular work, Bishop Wilson on the Lord's Supper. The edition is here presented in three forms, suited to the various members of the household."

—PUBLIC OPINION.

"We cannot withhold the expression of our admiration of the style and

elegance in which this work is got up."

—PRESS AND ST. JAMES' CHRONICLE.

"A departed Author being dead yet speaketh in a way which will never be out of date; Bishop Wilson on the Lord's Supper, published by Messrs. Rivington, in bindings to suit all tastes and pockets."

—CHURCH REVIEW.

Waterloo Place, London



f the Imitation of Christ. By

Thomas à Kempis. With Red borders. 16mo. 2s. 6d.

Also a Cheap Edition, without the red borders, 1s. ; or in paper cover, 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Rivington's Devotional Series."

Also a New Translation, forming a Volume of the "Library of Spiritual Works for English Catholics." Small 8vo. 5s. 32mo., cloth limp, 6d. ; cloth extra, 1s. [See page 17.]

.roduction to the Devout Life.

From the French of Saint Francis of Sales, Bishop and Prince of Geneva. A New Translation. With red borders. 16mo. 2s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Rivington's Devotional Series."

Also a New Translation, forming a Volume of the "Library of Spiritual Works for English Catholics." Small 8vo. 5s. [See page 17.]

10 Rule and Exercises of Holy Liv-

ing. By the Right Rev. JEREMY TAYLOR, D.D., sometime Bishop of Down and Connor, and Dromore. With red borders. 16mo. 2s. 6d.

Also a Cheap Edition, without the red borders, 1s.

Forming a Volume of "Rivington's Devotional Series."

10 Rule and Exercises of Holy

Dying. By the Right Rev. JEREMY TAYLOR, D.D., sometime Bishop of Down and Connor, and Dromore. With red borders. 16mo. 2s. 6d.

Also a Cheap Edition, without the red borders, 1s.

The 'HOLY LIVING' and the 'HOLY DYING' may be had bound together in one Volume, 5s. ; or without the red borders, 2s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Rivington's Devotional Series."

**The Spirit of S. Francis de Sales, Bishop and Prince of Geneva.** Translated from the French by the Author of "The Life of S. Francis de Sales," "A Dominican Artist," &c., &c. Crown 8vo. 6s.

"S. Francis de Sales, as shown to us by the Bishop of Belley, was clearly as bright and lively a companion as many a sinner of witty reputation. He was a student of human nature on the highest grounds, but he used his knowledge for amusement as well as edification. Naturally we learn this from one of his male friends rather than from his female adorers. This friend is Jean-Pierre Camus, Bishop of Belley, author, we are told, of two hundred books—one only however still known to fame, the *Spirit of S. Francis de Sales*, which has fairly earned him the title of the ecclesiastical Boswell."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

"An admirable translation of Bishop Camus' well-known collection of that good man's sayings and opinions. As a whole, we can imagine no more delightful companion than 'The Spirit of S. Francis de Sales,' nor, we may add, a more useful one."—PEOPLE'S MAGAZINE.

**The Hidden Life of the Soul.** By the

Author of "A Dominican Artist," "Life of Bossuet," &c., &c. New Edition. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d.

Also a Cheap Edition, forming a Volume of the "Library of Spiritual Works for English Catholics." 32mo. Cloth limp, 6d.; cloth extra, 1s. [See page 17.]

"It well deserves the character given it of being 'earnest and sober,' and not 'sensational.'"—GUARDIAN.

"From the French of Jean Nicolas Grou, a pious Priest, whose works teach resignation to the Divine will. He loved, we are told, to inculcate simplicity, freedom from all affectation and unreality, the patience and humility which are too surely grounded in self-knowledge to be surprised at a fall, but withal so allied to confidence in God as to make recovery easy and sure. This is the spirit of the volume which is intended to furnish advice to those who would cultivate a quiet, meek, and childlike spirit."—PUBLIC OPINION.

"There is a wonderful charm about these readings—so calm, so true, so thoroughly Christian. We do not know where they would come amiss. As materials for a consecutive series of meditations for the faithful at a series of early celebrations they would be excellent, or for private reading during Advent or Lent."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

**A Practical Treatise concerning Evil**

Thoughts: wherein their Nature, Origin, and Effect are distinctly considered and explained, with many Useful Rules for restraining and suppressing such Thoughts; suited to the various conditions of Life, and the several tempers of Mankind, more especially of melancholy Persons. By WILLIAM CHILCOT, M.A. New Edition. With red borders. 16mo. 2s. 6d. Forming a Volume of "Rivington's Devotional Series."

Waterloo Place, London.

## Ancient Hymns. From the Roman

Breviary. For Domestic Use every Morning and Evening of the Week, and on the Holy Days of the Church. To which are added, Original Hymns, principally of Commemoration and Thanksgiving for Christ's Holy Ordinances. By RICHARD MANT, D.D., sometime Lord Bishop of Down and Connor. New Edition. Small 8vo. 5s.

*"Real poetry wedded to words that breathe the purest and the sweetest spirit of Christian devotion. The translations from the old Latin Hymns are close and faithful renderings."*

—STANDARD.

*"As a Hymn writer Bishop Mant deservedly occupies a prominent place in the esteem of Churchmen, and we doubt not that many will be the readers who will welcome this new edition of his translations and original compositions."*

—ENGLISH CHURCHMAN.  
*"A new edition of Bishop Mant's 'Ancient Hymns from the Roman Breviary' forms a handsome little volume, and it is interesting to compare some of these translations with the more modern ones of our own day."*

*While we have no hesitation in awarding the palm to the latter, the former are an evidence of the earliest germs of that yearning of the devout mind for something better than Tate and Brady, and which is now so richly supplied."*

—CHURCH TIMES.

*"This valuable manual will be of great assistance to all compilers of Hymn Books. The translations are graceful, clear, and forcible, and the original hymns deserve the highest praise. Bishop Mant has caught the very spirit of true psalmody, his metre flows musically, and there is a tuneful ring in his verses which especially adapts them for congregational singing."*

—ROCK.

## The Mysteries of Mount Calvary.

Translated from the Latin of Antonio de Guevara. Edited by the Rev. ORBY SHIPLEY, M.A. Square crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

## Counsels on Holiness of Life. Trans-

lated from the Spanish of "The Sinner's Guide" by Luis de Granada. Edited by the Rev. ORBY SHIPLEY, M.A. Square crown 8vo. 5s.

## Preparation for Death. Translated from

the Italian of Alfonso, Bishop of S. Agatha. Edited by the Rev. ORBY SHIPLEY, M.A. Square crown 8vo. 5s.

## Examination of Conscience upon Special

Subjects. Translated and abridged from the French of Tronson. Edited by the Rev. ORBY SHIPLEY, M.A. Square crown 8vo. 5s.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge.

**Morning Notes of Praise. A Series of**

Meditations upon the Morning Psalms. Dedicated to the Countess of Cottenham. By LADY CHARLOTTE-MARIA PEPYS. New Edition. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**Quiet Moments; a Four Weeks' Course**

of Thoughts and Meditations before Evening Prayer and at Sunset. By LADY CHARLOTTE-MARIA PEPYS. New Edition. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**Vita et Doctrina Jesu Christi; OR,**

Meditations on the Life of our Lord. By AVANCINI. In the Original Latin. Adapted to the use of the Church of England by a CLERGYMAN. Imperial 32mo. 2s. 6d.

**Faith and Life: Readings for the greater**

Holy Days, and the Sundays from Advent to Trinity. Compiled from Ancient Writers. By WILLIAM BRIGHT, D.D., Canon of Christ Church, and Regius Professor of Ecclesiastical History in the University of Oxford. Second Edition. Small 8vo. 5s.

**Christian Watchfulness, in the Pros-**

pect of Sickness, Mourning, and Death. By JOHN JAMES, D.D., sometime Canon of Peterborough. New Edition. 12mo. 3s.

**Spiritual Life. By JOHN JAMES, D.D.,**

sometime Canon of Peterborough. 12mo. 5s.

## Manual of Devotion, chiefly for the

use of Schoolboys. By the Rev. WILLIAM BAKER, D.D.,  
Head Master of Merchant Taylors' School. With Preface by  
J. R. WOODFORD, D.D., Lord Bishop of Ely. Crown 16mo.  
2s. 6d.

## Companion to the Lord's Supper.

By the Plain Man's Friend. Fifth Edition. 18mo. 8d.

## e Good Shepherd; or, Meditations

for the Clergy upon the Example and Teaching of Christ.  
By the Rev. W. E. HEYGATE, M.A., Rector of Brighstone.  
New Edition, Revised. Small 8vo. 3s.

### CONTENTS.

ights on Meditation—Devotions Preparatory to Ordination—Early Life—  
Temptation—Fasting—Prayer—Divine Scripture—Retirement—Frequent  
Communion—Faith—Hope—Love—Preaching—Catechizing—Private  
Explanation—Intercession—Bringing Christians to Holy Communion—  
Preparation of those about to Communicate—Jesus absolving Sinners—  
Jesus celebrating the Eucharist—Care of Children—Care of the Sick and  
Afflicted—The Healing of Schism—Treatment of the Worldly—Treatment  
of Penitents—Care of God's House—Fear and Fearlessness of Offence—  
Bearing Reproach—Bearing Praise—Seeking out Sinners—Sorrow over  
Sinners—Consoling the Sorrowful—Rebuke—Silence—Disappointment—  
Compassion—Refusing those who suppose Godliness to be Gain—Peace-  
giving—Poverty—Opportunities of Speech—With Christ or Without—  
Watchfulness—In what to Glory—The Salt which has lost its Savour  
—Hard Cases—Weariness—Falling Back—Consideration for Others—  
Love of Pre-eminence—The Cross my Strength—The Will of God—The  
Fruit of Humiliation—The Praise of the World the Condemnation of God  
—Jesus rejoicing—Work while it is Day—Meeting again—The Reward.  
Further Prayers suitable to the Clergy—Prayer for the Flock—A General  
Prayer—Celebration of the Holy Eucharist—Preaching—Visitation.

## renty-one Prayers, composed from the

Psalms, for the Sick and Afflicted. With Hints on the Visita-  
tion of the Sick. By the Rev. JAMES SLADE, M.A., Vicar of  
Bolton. Seventh Edition. 12mo. 3s. 6d.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## 4. Parish Work.

**The Book of Church Law.** Being an Exposition of the Legal Rights and Duties of the Clergy and Laity of the Church of England. By the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A. Revised by WALTER G. F. PHILLIMORE, D.C.L., Barrister-at-Law, and Chancellor of the Diocese of Lincoln. Second Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

### CONTENTS.

- BOOK I.—THE CHURCH AND ITS LAWS.—The Constitutional Status of the Church of England—The Law of the Church of England—The Administration of Church Law.
- BOOK II.—THE MINISTRATIONS OF THE CHURCH.—Holy Baptism—Confirmation—The Holy Communion—Divine Service in General—Holy Matrimony—The Churching of Women—The Visitation of the Sick—The Practice of Confession—The Burial of the Dead.
- BOOK III.—THE PAROCHIAL CLERGY.—Holy Orders—Licensed Curates—The Cure of Souls.
- BOOK IV.—PAROCHIAL LAY OFFICERS.—Churchwardens—Church Trustees—Parish Clerks, Sextons and Beadles—Vestries.
- BOOK V.—CHURCHES AND CHURCHYARDS.—The Acquisition of Churches and Churchyards as Ecclesiastical Property—Churches and Ecclesiastical Persons—Churches and Secular Persons.
- BOOK VI.—THE ENDOWMENTS OF THE PAROCHIAL CLERGY.—Incomes—Parsonage Houses—The Sequestration of Benefices.
- APPENDIX.—The Canons of 1603 and 1865—The Church Discipline Act of 1840—The Benefices Resignation Act of 1871—The Ecclesiastical Dilapidations Act of 1871—The Sequestration Act of 1871—The Public Worship Regulation Act of 1874—Index.

"We have tested this work on various points of a crucial character, and have found it very accurate and full in its information. It embodies the results of the most recent Acts of the Legislature on the clerical profession and the rights of the laity."—STANDARD.

"Already in our leading columns we have directed attention to Messrs. Blunt and Phillimore's 'Book of Church Law,' as an excellent manual for ordinary use. It is a book which should stand on every clergyman's shelves ready for use when any legal matter arises about which its possessor is in doubt. . . . It is to be hoped that the authorities at our Theological Colleges sufficiently recognise the value of a little legal knowledge on the part of the clergy to recommend this book to their students. It would serve admirably as the text-book for a set of lectures."—CHURCH TIMES.

Waterloo Place, London

## Twenty-One Years in S. George's

Mission. An account of its Origin, Progress, and Work of Charity. With an Appendix. By C. F. LOWDER, M.A., Vicar of S. Peter's, London Docks. Crown 8vo. 6s.

## Directorium Pastorale. The Principles

and Practice of Pastoral Work in the Church of England. By the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of "The Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c., &c. Third Edition, revised. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"This is the third edition of a work which has become deservedly popular the best extant exposition of the principles and practice of the pastoral work in the Church of England. Its facts and suggestions are based on practical experience, and it is further commended by the majority of our bishops at the ordination of priests and deacons."—STANDARD.  
"Its practical usefulness to the paro-

chial clergy is proved by the acceptance it has already received at their hands, and no faithful parish priest, who is working in real earnest for the extension of spiritual instruction amongst all classes of his flock, will rise from the perusal of its pages without having obtained some valuable hints as to the best mode of bringing home our Church's system to the hearts of his people."—NATIONAL CHURCH.

## Principles of Pastoral Work. By FRANK PARNELL, M.A.,

Rector of Oxtead, near Godstone. Second Edition. Small 8vo. 2s.

## Instructions for the Use of Candidates

for Holy Orders, and of the Parochial Clergy; with Acts of Parliament relating to the same, and Forms proposed to be used. By CHRISTOPHER HODGSON, M.A., Secretary to the Governors of Queen Anne's Bounty. Ninth Edition. 8vo. 16s.

## Post-Medæval Preachers: Some Ac-

count of the most Celebrated Preachers of the 15th, 16th, and 17th Centuries; with Outlines of their Sermons, and Specimens of their style. By the Rev. S. BARING-GOULD, M.A. Post 8vo. 7s.

**Flowers and Festivals; or, Directions**  
for the Floral Decoration of Churches. By W. A. BARRETT,  
Mus. Bac., Oxon., of St. Paul's Cathedral. With Coloured  
Illustrations. Second Edition. Square 16mo. 5s.

**The Chorister's Guide.** By W. A. BARRETT, Mus. Bac., Oxon., of St. Paul's Cathedral. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.

"... One of the most useful books of instructions for choristers—and, we may add, choral singers generally—that has ever emanated from the musical press. . . . Mr. Barrett's teaching is not only conveyed to his readers with the consciousness of being master of his subject, but he employs words terse and clear, so that his meaning may be promptly caught by the neophyte. . . ."—ATHENÆUM.

"A nicely graduated, clear, and excellent introduction to the duties of a chorister."—STANDARD.

"It seems clear and precise enough to serve its end."—EXAMINER.

"A useful manual for giving boys such a practical and technical knowledge of music as shall enable them to sing both with confidence and precision."—CHURCH HERALD.

"In this little volume we have a manual long called for by the requirements of church music. In a series of thirty-two lessons it gives, with an

admirable conciseness, and an equally observable completeness, all that is necessary a chorister should be taught out of a book, and a great deal calculated to have a value as bearing directly upon his actual practice in singing."—MUSICAL STANDARD.

"We can highly recommend the present able manual."—EDUCATIONAL TIMES.

"A very useful manual, not only for choristers, or rather those who may aim at becoming choristers, but for others, who wish to enter upon the study of music."—ROCK.

"The work will be found of singular utility by those who have to instruct choirs."—CHURCH TIMES.

"A most grateful contribution to the agencies for improving our Services. It is characterised by all that clearness in combination with conciseness of style which has made 'Flowers and Festivals' so universally admired."—TORONTO HERALD.

**Church Organs: their Position and Construction.** With an Appendix containing some Account of the Medieval Organ Case still existing at Old Radnor, South Wales. By FREDERICK HEATHCOTE SUTTON, M.A., Vicar of Theddingworth. With Illustrations. Folio. 6s. 6d.

**Notes on Church Organs: their Position and the Materials used in their Construction.** By C. K. K. BISHOP. With Illustrations. Small 4to. 6s.

Waterloo Place, London



## tones of the Temple; or, Lessons

from the Fabric and Furniture of the Church. By WALTER FIELD, M.A., F.S.A., Vicar of Godmersham. With numerous Illustrations. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"Any one who wishes for simple information on the subjects of Church-architecture and furniture, cannot do better than consult 'Stones of the Temple.' Mr. Field modestly disclaims any intention of supplanting existing regular treatises, but his book shows an amount of research, and knowledge of what he is talking about, which make it practically useful as well as pleasant. The woodcuts are numerous, and some of them very tidy."—GRAPHIC.

"A very charming book, by the Rev. Walter Field, who was for years rector of one of the leading Church rectories. Mr. Field has a loving reverence for the beauty of the domus nationalis Dei, as the old law books led the Parish Church. . . . thoroughly sound in Church feeling, Mr. Field has chosen the medium of a book to embody real incidents illustrating the various portions of his subject. There is no attempt at elaboration of the narrative, which, indeed, rather a string of anecdotes than a treatise, but each chapter brings home to mind its own lesson, and each is illustrated with some very interesting drawings. . . . The work will perforce command a hearty reception in Churchmen. The footnotes are occasionally most valuable, and are always pertinent, and the text is sure to be popular with young folks for easy reading."—STANDARD.

"Mr. Field's chapters on brasses, chancel screens, crosses, encaustic tiles, mural paintings, porches and pavements, are agreeably written, and people with a turn for Ritualism will no doubt find them edifying. The illustrations of Church-architecture and Church ornaments are very attractive."—PALL MALL GAZETTE.

"'Stones of the Temple' is a grave book, the result of antiquarian, or rather ecclesiastical, tastes and of devotional feelings. We can recommend it to young people of both sexes, and it will not disappoint the most learned among them. . . . Mr. Field has brought together, from well-known authorities, a considerable mass of archaeological information, which will interest the readers he especially addresses."—ATHENÆUM.

"Very appropriate as a Christmas present, is an elegant and instructive book. . . . A full and clear account of the meaning and history of the several parts of the fabric and of the furniture of the Church. It is illustrated with a number of carefully drawn pictures, sometimes of entire churches, sometimes of remarkable monuments, windows, or wall paintings. We may add that the style of the commentary, which is cast in the form of a dialogue between a parson and some of his parishioners, and hangs together by a slight thread of story, is quiet and sensible, and free from exaggeration or intolerance."—GUARDIAN.

## Handy Book on the Ecclesiastical

Dilapidations Act, 1871. With the Amendment Act, 1872. By EDWARD G. BRUTON, F.R.I.B.A., Diocesan Surveyor, Oxford. With Analytical Index and Precedent Forms. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

**The Church Builder : a Quarterly Journal**  
of Church Extension in England and Wales. Published in  
connexion with "The Incorporated Church Building Society."  
14 Annual Volumes. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 1s. 6d.  
New Series. Enlarged. Volumes for 1876 and 1877. 3s.  
each.

**Priest and Parish.** By the Rev. HARRY  
JONES, M.A., Rector of St. George's-in-the-East, London.  
Square crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

**List of Charities, General and Diocesan,**  
for the Relief of the Clergy, their Widows and Families. New  
Edition. Small 8vo. 3s.

## 5. The Church and Doctrine.

**The Holy Catholic Church ; its Divine Ideal, Ministry, and Institutions.** A short Treatise. With a Catechism on each Chapter, forming a Course of Methodical Instruction on the subject. By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D., Dean of Norwich. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s. 6d.

### CONTENTS.

the Church is, and when and how it was founded—Duty of the Church towards those who hold to the Apostles' doctrine, in separation from the Apostles' fellowship—The Unity of the Church, and its Disruption—The Survey of Zion's towers, bulwarks, and palaces—The Institution of the Ministry, and its relation to the Church—The Holy Eucharist at its successive stages—On the powers of the Church in Council—The Church presenting, exhibiting, and defending the Truth—The Church guiding into and illustrating the Truth—On the Prayer-Book as a Commentary on the Bible—Index.

*Dr. Goulburn has conferred a great boon on the Church of England by the volume before us, which vindicates her position as a branch of the Catholic Church on the allegiance of her children, setting forth as he does, with singular precision and power, the grounds of her title-deeds, and the Christian character of her doctrine and discipline.*—STANDARD.

*His present book would have been for an educational book even if he had not invited men to make that use by appending a catechism to each particular chapter, and thus founding a course of methodical instruction upon text. We have not yet come across a better book for giving to Dissenters such inquirers as hold fast to Holy Scripture. It is, we need scarcely say, based in Scripturalness, and full of apt and suggestive interpretations of particular texts.*—ENGLISH CHURCH-

*Must prove highly useful, not only to young persons, but to the very large class, both Churchmen and Dissenters, who are painfully ignorant of what the Catholic Church really is, and of the peculiar and fixed character of her institutions.*—ROCK.

*The catechetical questions and answers at the end of each chapter will be useful both for teachers and learners, and the side-notes at the head of the paragraphs are very handy.*—CHURCH TIMES.

*It contains a great deal of instructive matter, especially in the catechisms—or, as they might be called, dialogues—and is instinct with a spirit at once temperate and uncompromising. It is a good book for all who wish to understand, neither blindly asserting it nor being half ashamed of it, the position of a loyal member of the English Church.*—GUARDIAN.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Dictionary of Doctrinal and Historical

Theology. By Various Writers. Edited by the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of the "Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c., &c. Second Edition, Imperial 8vo. 42s.; or in half-morocco, 52s. 6d.

"Taken as a whole the articles are the work of practised writers, and well-informed and solid theologians.

We know no book of its size and bulk which supplies the information here given at all; far less which supplies it in an arrangement so accessible, with a completeness of information so thorough, and with an ability in the treatment of profound subjects so great. Dr. Hook's most useful volume is a work of high calibre, but it is the work of a single mind. We have here a wider range of thought from a greater variety of sides. We have here also the work of men who evidently know what they write about, and are somewhat more profound (to say the least) than the writers of the current *Dictionaries of Sects and Heresies*."—GUARDIAN.

"Thus it will be obvious that it takes a very much wider range than any undertaking of the same kind in our language; and that to those of our clergy who have not the fortune to spend in books, and would not have the leisure to use them if they possessed them, it will be the most serviceable and reliable substitute for a large library we can think of. And in many cases, while keeping strictly within its province as a Dictionary, it contrives to be marvellously suggestive of thought and reflections, which a serious-minded man will take with him and ponder over for his own elaboration and future use. We trust most sincerely that the book may be largely used. For a present to a Clergyman on his ordination, or from a parishioner to his pastor, it would be most appropriate. It may indeed be called 'a box of tools for a working clergyman.'"—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

"Seldom has an English work of equal magnitude been so permeated with Catholic instincts, and at the same time seldom has a work on theology been kept so free from the drift

of rhetorical incrustation. Of course, it is not meant that all these remarks apply in their full extent to every article. In a great Dictionary there are vessels, of various kinds. Some of these at a future day may be replaced by others more substantial in their build, more proportionate in their outline, and more elaborate in their detail. But admitting all this, the whole remains a home to which the student will constantly recur, even to find spacious chambers, substantial furniture, and (which is most important) no stinted light."—CHURCH REVIEW.

"Within the sphere it has marked out for itself, no equally useful book of reference exists in English for the elucidation of theological problems.

Entries which display much care, research, and judgment in compilation, and which will make the task of the parish priest who is brought face to face with any of the practical questions which they involve far easier than has been hitherto. The very fact that the utterances are here and there somewhat more guarded and hesitating than quite accords with our judgment, is a gain in so far as it protects the work from the charge of inculcating extreme views, and will thus secure its admission in many places where moderation is accounted the crowning grace."—CHURCH TIMES.

"It will be found of admirable service to all students of theology, as advancing and maintaining the Church's views on all subjects as fall within the range of fair argument and inquiry. It is not often that a work of so comprehensive and so profound a nature is marked to the very end by so many signs of wide and careful research, sound criticism, and well-founded and well-expressed belief."—STANDARD.

Waterloo Place, London

**Dictionary of Sects, Heresies, Ecclesiastical Parties and Schools of Religious Thought.** By Various Writers. Edited by the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of the "Dictionary of Doctrinal and Historical Theology," the "Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c., &c. Imperial 8vo. 36s.; or in half-morocco, 48s.

"Taken as a whole, we doubt not that the Dictionary will prove a useful work of reference; and it may claim to give in reasonable compass a mass of information respecting many religious schools knowledge of which could previously only be acquired from amid a vast literature. The articles are written with great fairness, and in many cases display careful scholarly work."—ATHENÆUM.

"A very comprehensive and bold undertaking, and is certainly executed with a sufficient amount of ability and knowledge to entitle the book to rank very high in point of utility."—GUARDIAN.

"That this is a work of some learning and research is a fact which soon becomes obvious to the reader."—SPECTATOR.

"A whole library is condensed into this admirable volume. All authorities are named, and an invaluable index is supplied."—NOTES AND QUERIES.

"We have tested it rigidly, and in almost every instance we have been satisfied with the account given under the name of sects, heresy, or ecclesiastical party."—JOHN BULL.

"After all deductions, it is the fullest and most trustworthy book of the kind that we possess. The quantity of information it presents in a convenient and accessible form is enormous, and having once appeared, it becomes indispensable to the theological student."—CHURCH TIMES.

"It has considerable value as a copious work of reference, more especially since a list of authorities is in most cases supplied."—EXAMINER.

**The Doctrine of the Church of England,** as stated in Ecclesiastical Documents set forth by Authority of Church and State, in the Reformation Period between 1536 and 1662. Edited by the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of the "Dictionary of Doctrinal and Historical Theology," the "Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c. &c. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

**The Orthodox Doctrine of the Church** of England explained in a Commentary on the Thirty-Nine Articles. By the Rev. T. I. BELL. With an Introduction by the Rev. W. J. E. BENNETT, M.A., Vicar of Frome-Selwood. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

### Thirty-two Years of the Church of

England, 1842-1875: The Charges of Archdeacon SINCLAIR Edited by WILLIAM SINCLAIR, M.A., Prebendary of Chichester, Rector of Pulborough, late Vicar of S. George's, Leeds. With a Preface by ARCHIBALD CAMPBELL TAIT, D.D., Archbishop of Canterbury, and a Historical Introduction by ROBERT CHARLES JENKINS, M.A., Hon. Canon of Canterbury, Rector and Vicar of Lyminge. 8vo. 12s. 6d.

### The Principal Ecclesiastical Judge

ments delivered in the Court of Arches, 1867-1875. By the Right Hon. Sir ROBERT PHILLIMORE, D.C.L. 8vo. 12s.

### The Holy Angels: Their Nature and

Employments, as recorded in the Word of God. Small 8vo. 6s.

### A Plain Statement of the Evidence of

Scripture and Tradition on Church Government. By the Rev. JOHN MITCHELL, M.A. Small 8vo. 2s.

### Prophecies and the Prophetic Spirit

in the Christian Era: an Historical Essay. By JOHN J. IGN. VON DÖLLINGER, D.D., D.C.L. Translated, with Introduction, Notes, and Appendices, by the Rev. ALFRED PLUMMER, M.A., Master of University College, Durham, late Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

### Lectures on the Reunion of the

Churches. By JOHN J. IGN. VON DÖLLINGER, D.D., D.C.L. Authorized Translation, with Preface by HENRY NUTCOMBE OXENHAM, M.A., late Scholar of Balliol College, Oxford. Crown 8vo. 5s.

---

Waterloo Place, London

## Apostolical Succession in the Church

of England. By the Rev. ARTHUR W. HADDAN, B.D., late Rector of Barton-on-the-Heath. 8vo. 12s.

*roughly well written, clear  
in style, and fair in tone.  
not but render valuable service  
ing the claims of the Church in  
true light before the English*  
—GUARDIAN.

*mong the many standard theo-  
works devoted to this important  
Mr. Haddan's will hold a high*  
—STANDARD.

*e should be glad to see the volume  
circulated and generally read."*

N BULL.

*weighty and valuable treatise,  
e hope that the study of its sound  
ell-reasoned pages will do much  
the importance, and the full  
ng of the doctrine in question, in  
inds of Church people. . .*

*We hope that our extracts will lead  
our readers to study Mr. Haddan for  
themselves."*—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

*"This is not only a very able and  
carefully written treatise upon the doc-  
trine of Apostolical Succession, but it  
is also a calm yet noble vindication of  
the validity of the Anglican Orders:  
it well sustains the brilliant reputation  
which Mr. Haddan left behind him at  
Oxford, and it supplements his other  
profound historical researches in ecclesi-  
astical matters. This book will remain  
for a long time the classic work upon  
English Orders."*—CHURCH REVIEW.

*"A very temperate, but a very well  
reasoned book."*—WESTMINSTER RE-  
VIEW.

## Civil Power in its Relations to the

Church; considered with Special Reference to the Court of  
Final Ecclesiastical Appeal in England. By the Rev. JAMES  
WAYLAND JOYCE, M.A., Prebendary of Hereford, and  
Examining Chaplain to the Bishop of Hereford. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

## fence of the English Ordinal, with

some Observations upon Spiritual Jurisdiction and the Power  
of the Keys. By the Rev. W. R. CHURTON, M.A., Fellow  
of King's College, Cambridge, and Honorary Canon of  
Rochester Cathedral. 8vo. 3s.

## Religion, Discipline, and Rites of

the Church of England. Written at the Instance of Edward  
Hyde, Earl of Clarendon. By JOHN COSIN, sometime Bishop  
of Durham. Now first published in English. By the Rev.  
FREDERICK MEYRICK, M.A. Small 8vo. 1s.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Eight Lectures on the Miracles; being

the Bampton Lectures for 1865. By J. B. MOZLEY, D.D.,  
Regius Professor of Divinity, and Canon of Christ Church,  
Oxford. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"There is great brightness and beauty in many of the images in which the author condenses the issues of his arguments. And many passages are marked by that peculiar kind of eloquence which comes with the force of close and vigorous thinking; passages which slime-like steal through their very temper, and which are instinct with a controlled energy, that melts away all ruggedness of language. There can be no question that, in the deeper qualities of a scientific theology, the book is thoroughly worthy of the highest reputation which had been gained by Mr. Mosley's previous writings."—CONTEMPORARY REVIEW.

Mr. Mosley's Bampton Lectures

are an example, and a very fine one, of a mode of theological writing which is characteristic of the Church of England, and almost peculiar to it. The distinguishing features, a combination of intense seriousness with a self-restrained, severe calmness, and of very vigorous and wide-ranging reasoning on the realities of the case. . . . Mr. Mosley's book belongs to that class of writings of which Butler may be taken as the type. It is strong, genuine argument about difficult matters, fairly facing what is difficult, fairly trying to grapple, not with what appears the gist and strong point of a question, but with what really and at bottom is the knot of it."—TIMES.

## The Happiness of the Blessed con-

sidered as to the Particulars of their State: their Recognition of each other in that State: and its Differences of Degrees.

To which are added Musings on the Church and her Services.

By RICHARD MANT, D.D., sometime Lord Bishop of Down and Connor. New Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"A welcome republication of a treatise once highly valued, and which can never lose its value. Many of our readers already know the fulness and discrimination with which the author treats his subject, which must be one of the most delightful topics of meditation to all whose hearts are where the only true treasure is, and particularly to those who are entering upon the evening of life."—CHURCH REVIEW.

"The value of this book needs not to be referred to, its standard character having been for many years past established. The edition in which it reappears has evidently been carefully prepared, and will be the means of making it more generally known."—BELL'S MESSENGER.

"All recognise the authority of the command to set the affections on things above, and such works as the one now before us will be found helpful towards this good end. We are, therefore, sincerely glad that Messrs. Rivington have brought out a new edition of Bishop Mant's valuable treatise."—RECORD.

"This beautiful and devotional treatise, which it is impossible to read without feeling a more deepened interest in the eternal blessedness which awaits the true servants of our God, concludes very appropriately with 'Musings on the Church and her Services,' which we cordially recommend to our readers."—ROCK.

Waterloo Place, London



## Out of the Body. A Scriptural Inquiry.

By the Rev. JAMES S. POLLOCK, M.A., Incumbent of S. Alban's, Birmingham. Crown 8vo. 5s.

### CONTENTS.

Introduction—Scope of the Inquiry—The Presentiment—The Anticipation—The Departure—The Life of the Body—The Life of the Spirit—Dream-Life—The Spirit-World—Spirit-Groups—Helping one another—Limits of Communication—Spiritual Manifestations.

"We have read this book with interest. We esteem the honesty with which it is evidently written, and we admire the courage which the author has shown in searching the Bible for evidences as to the destination of departed spirits, and in accepting such evidences as he has found."—BIRMINGHAM MORNING NEWS.

"The writer discusses with considerable ability, and in a devout and reverent frame of mind."—SPIRITUAL MAGAZINE.

"This is a curious, thoughtful, and interesting little book, in which the author endeavours to ascertain and to define the relations of living men as regards their communication with the spirits of those whom we call dead, as authorised by the words and teaching of Holy Scripture. . . . Will be very welcome to a host of readers on either side of the disputed ground, and cannot fail to be of lasting interest and profit to all candid students."—STANDARD.

## The Origin and Development of Religious Belief. By the Rev. S. BARING-GOULD, M.A., Author of "Curious Myths of the Middle Ages," &c.

Vol. I. POLYTHEISM and MONOTHEISM. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

Vol. II. CHRISTIANITY. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

"The ability which Mr. Baring-Gould displays in the treatment of a topic which branches out in so many directions, and requires such precise handling, is apparent. His pages abound with the results of large reading and calm reflection. The man of culture, thought, philosophic cast, is mirrored in the entire argument. The book is sound and healthy in tone. It excites the reader's interest, and brightens the path of inquiry opened to his view. The language, too, is appropriate, neat, lucid, often happy, sometimes wonderfully terse and vigorous."—ATHENÆUM.

"Mr. Baring-Gould has undertaken a great and ambitious work. And no one can deny that he possesses some eminent qualifications for this great work. He has a wealth of erudition of the most varied description, especially in those particular regions of mediæval legend and Teutonic mytho-

logy which are certain to make large contributions to the purpose he has in hand. It is a contribution to religious thought of very high value."—GUARDIAN.

"Mr. Baring-Gould's work, from the importance of its subject and the lucid force of its expositions, as well as from the closeness of argument and copiousness of illustration with which its comprehensive views are treated, is entitled to attentive study, and will repay the reader by amusement and instruction."—MORNING POST.

"Our space warns us that we are attempting in vain to compress into a few columns the contents of four hundred pages of a work which has had few equals for brilliancy, learning, and point in this department of literature. We therefore conclude by recommending the volume itself to all students of mind and theology."—CHURCH TIMES.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Our Mother Church: being Simple Talk

on High Topics. By ANNE MERCIER. New Edition.

Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"We have rarely come across a book dealing with an old subject in a healthier and, as far as may be, more original manner, while yet thoroughly practical. It is intended for and admirably adapted to the use of girls. Thoroughly reverent in its tone, and bearing in every page marks of learned research, it is yet easy of comprehension, and explains ecclesiastical terms with the accuracy of a lexicon without the accompanying dullness. It is to be hoped that the book will attain to the large circulation it justly merits."—JOHN BULL.

"We have never seen a book for girls of its class which commends itself to us more particularly. The author, who is the wife of an earnest parish priest of the Anglican school, near London, calls her work 'simple talk on great subjects,' and calls it by a name that describes it almost as completely as we could do in a longer notice than we can spare the volume. Here are the headings of the chapters:—

'The Primitive Church,' 'Primitive Places and Modes of Worship,' 'The Early English Church,' 'The Monastic Orders,' 'The Friars,' 'A Review of Church History,' 'The Prayer Book,' (four chapters), 'Symbolism,' 'Church Architecture,' 'Windows and Bells,' 'Church Music,' 'Church Work.' No one can fail to comprehend the beautifully simple, devout, and appropriate language in which Mrs. Mercier embodies what she has to say; and for the facts with which she deals she has taken good care to have their accuracy assured."—STANDARD.

"The plan of this pleasant-looking book is excellent. It is a kind of Mrs. Markham on the Church of England, written especially for girls, and we shall not be surprised to find it become a favourite in schools. It is really a conversational hand-book to the English Church's history, doctrine, and ritual, compiled by a very diligent reader from some of the best modern Anglican sources."—ENGLISH CHURCHMAN.

## A Selection from the Spiritual Letters

of S. Francis de Sales, Bishop and Prince of Geneva. Translated by the Author of "Life of S. Francis de Sales," "A Dominican Artist," &c. &c. Crown 8vo. 6s.

"It is a collection of epistolary correspondence of rare interest and excellence. With those who have read the Life, there cannot but have been a strong desire to know more of so beautiful a character."—CHURCH HERALD.

"A few months back we had the pleasure of welcoming the Life of S. Francis de Sales. Here is the promised sequel:—the 'Selection from his Spiritual Letters' then announced:—

and a great boon it will be to many. The Letters are addressed to people of all sorts:—to men and to women;—to laity and to ecclesiastics, to people living in the world, or at court, and to the inmates of Religious Houses. We hope that with our readers it may be totally needless to urge such a volume on their notice."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

Also a Cheap Edition, forming a Volume of the "Library of Spiritual Works for English Catholics." 32mo., cloth limp, 6d.; cloth extra, 1s. [See page 17.]

Waterloo Place, London

**Spiritual Letters to Men.** By ARCH-BISHOP FÉNELON. By the Author of "Life of Fénelon," "Life of S. Francis de Sales," &c., &c. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**Spiritual Letters to Women.** By ARCH-BISHOP FÉNELON. By the Author of "Life of Fénelon," "Life of S. Francis de Sales," &c., &c. Crown 8vo. 6s.

**The Thirty-nine Articles of the Church** of England explained in a Series of Lectures. By the Rev. R. W. JELF, D.D., late Canon of Christ Church, Oxford, and sometime Principal of King's College, London. Edited by the Rev. J. R. KING, M.A., Vicar of St. Peter's-in-the-East, Oxford, and formerly Fellow and Tutor of Merton College. 8vo. 15s.

**The Intermediate State of the Soul** between Death and the Resurrection. A Sermon preached at the Church of All Saints, Windsor. By CHR. WORDSWORTH, D.D., Bishop of Lincoln. Second Edition. 18mo. 1s.

**Union with Rome; or, Is the Church** of Rome the Babylon of the Apocalypse? By CHR. WORDSWORTH, D.D., Bishop of Lincoln. Eighth Edition. 1s.

**Dogmatic Faith: an Inquiry into the** Relation subsisting between Revelation and Dogma. Being the Bampton Lectures for 1867. By EDWARD GARBETT, M.A., Incumbent of Christ Church, Surbiton. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

---

*and at Oxford and Cambridge*

St. John Chrysostom's Liturgy. Translated by H. C. ROMANOFF, Author of "Sketches of the Rites and Customs of the Greco-Russian Church," &c. With Illustrations. Square crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

Letters from Rome on the Council. By QUIRINUS. Reprinted from the "Allgemeine Zeitung." Authorized Translation. Crown 8vo. 12s.

The Pope and the Council. By JANUS. Authorized Translation from the German. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

## 6. Sermons.

### Some Elements of Religion. Lent

Lectures. By HENRY PARRY LIDDON, D.D., D.C.L., Canon of St. Paul's, and Ireland Professor of Exegesis in the University of Oxford. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

#### CONTENTS.

The Idea of Religion—God, the Object of Religion—The Subject of Religion, the Soul—The Obstacle to Religion, Sin—Prayer, the Characteristic action of Religion—The Mediator, the Guarantee of Religious Life.

### The Divinity of our Lord and Saviour

Jesus Christ. Being the Bampton Lectures for 1866. By HENRY PARRY LIDDON, D.D., D.C.L., Canon of St. Paul's, and Ireland Professor of Exegesis in the University of Oxford. Seventh Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

### Sermons Preached before the Univer-

sity of Oxford. By HENRY PARRY LIDDON, D.D., D.C.L., Canon of St. Paul's, and Ireland Professor of Exegesis in the University of Oxford. Sixth Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

#### CONTENTS.

God and the Soul—The Law of Progress—The Honour of Humanity—The Freedom of the Spirit—Immortality—Humility and Action—The Conflict of Faith with undue Exaltation of Intellect—Lessons of the Holy Manger—The Divine Victim—The Risen Life—Our Lord's Ascension, the Church's Gain—Faith in a Holy Ghost—The Divine Indwelling a motive to Holiness.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## The Life of Justification. A Series of

Lectures delivered in Substance at All Saints', Margaret Street.  
By the Rev. GEORGE BODY, B.A., Rector of Kirkby Misperton.  
Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

### CONTENTS.

Justification the Want of Humility—Christ our Justification—Union with Christ the Condition of Justification—Conversion and Justification—The Life of Justification—The Progress and End of Justification.

"On the whole we have rarely met with a more clear, intelligible and persuasive statement of the truth as regards the important topics on which the volume treats. Sermon II. in particular, will strike every one by its eloquence and beauty, but we scarcely like to specify it, lest in praising it we should seem to disparage the other portions of this admirable little work."—CHURCH TIMES.

"These discourses show that their author's position is due to something more and higher than mere fluency, gesticulation, and flexibility of voice. He appears as having drunk deeply at the fountain of St. Augustine, and as understanding how to translate the burning words of that mighty genius

into the current language of to-day."—UNION REVIEW.

"There is real power in these sermons:—power, real power, and plenty of it. . . . There is such a moral veraciousness about him, such a profound and over-mastering belief that Christ has proved a bona-fide cure for unholiness, and such an intensity of eagerness to lead others to seek and profit by that means of attaining the true sanctity which alone can enter Heaven—that we wonder not at the crowds which hang upon his preaching, nor at the success of his fervid appeals to the human conscience. If any one doubts our verdict, let him buy this volume. No one will regret its perusal."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

## The Life of Temptation. A Course of

Lectures delivered in Substance at St. Peter's, Eaton Square; also at All Saints', Margaret Street. By the Rev. GEORGE BODY, B.A., Rector of Kirkby Misperton. Third Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

### CONTENTS.

The Leading into Temptation—The Rationale of Temptation—Why we are Tempted—Safety in Temptation—With Jesus in Temptation—The End of Temptation.

"Regeneration and conversion seem here to occupy their proper places in the Christian economy, and the general subject of temptation is worked out with considerable ability."—CHURCH TIMES.

"This is another volume of simple,

earnest, soul-stirring words, dealing with the mysteries of Christian experience."—LONDON QUARTERLY REVIEW.

"A collection of sermons, pious, earnest, and eloquent."—ENGLISH CHURCHMAN.

Waterloo Place, London

# Sermons on the Epistles and Gospels

for the Sundays and Holy Days throughout the Year. By the  
Rev. ISAAC WILLIAMS, B.D., Author of a "Devotional Com-  
mentary on the Gospel Narrative." New Edition. 2 Vols.  
Crown 8vo. 5s. each. Sold separately.

## CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

- 10 King of Salem—The Scriptures bearing Witness—The Church bearing  
Witness—The Spirit bearing Witness—The Adoption of Sons—Love  
strong as Death—The Love which passeth Knowledge—Of such is the  
Kingdom of Heaven—The Spirit of Adoption—The Old and the New  
Man—The Day Star in the Heart—Obedience the best Sacrifice—The  
Meekness and Gentleness of Christ—The Faith that overcometh the  
World—Our Refuge in Public Troubles—Light and Safety in Love—  
The Great Manifestation—Perseverance found in Humility—Bringing  
forth Fruit with Patience—The most excellent Gift—The Call to Re-  
pentance—The accepted Time—Perseverance in Prayer—The Unclean  
Spirit returning—The Penitent refreshed—Our Life in the Knowledge  
of God—The Mind of Christ—The Triumph of the Cross—The Man of  
Sorrows—The Great Sacrifice—The Memorial of the Great Sacrifice—  
The Fulfilment—Buried with Christ—The Power of Christ risen—Walk-  
ing in Newness of Life—Belief in the Resurrection of Christ—The Faith  
that overcometh the World—Following the Lamb of God—A little while  
—The Giver of all Good—Requisites of effectual Prayer—Ascending  
with Christ—The Days of Expectation—They shall walk with Me in  
White—The Holy Spirit and Baptism—Let all Things be done in order.

## CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

- 10 Door opened in Heaven—Love the mark of God's Children—The Gospel a  
Feast of Love—The Lost Sheep—Mercy the best preparation for Judg-  
ment—The peaceable ordering of the World—Brotherly Love and the Life  
in Christ—The Bread which God giveth—By their Fruits ye shall know  
them—Looking forward, or Divine Covetousness—The Day of Visitation—  
The Prayer of the Penitent—Weakness of Faith—Love the fulfilling of the  
Law—Thankfulness the Life of the Regenerate—My Beloved is Mine and  
I am His—The Knowledge which is Life Eternal—The Sabbath of Christ  
found in Meekness—Christ is on the Right Hand of God—The Forgive-  
ness of Sins—Love and Joy in the Spirit—The Warfare and the Armour of  
Saints—The Love of Christians—The Earthly and Heavenly Citizenship—  
Mutual Intercessions—Gleanings after Harvest—Bringing unto Christ—  
Slowness in believing—Grace not given in Vain—The Refiner's Fire—The  
Lost Crown—Faith in the Incarnation—Value of an Inspired Gospel—The  
severe and social Virtues—Go and do thou likewise—Joy at hearing the  
Bridegroom's Voice—The Strength of God in Man's Weakness—Hidden  
with Christ in God—Do good, hoping for nothing again—The good ex-  
change—War in Heaven—Healing and Peace—The Sacrament of Union—  
They which shall be accounted Worthy.

and at Oxford and Cambridge.

## Parochial and Plain Sermons. By JOHN

HENRY NEWMAN, B.D., formerly Vicar of St. Mary's, Oxford.

Edited by the Rev. W. J. COPELAND, B.D., Rector of Farnham, Essex. New Edition. 8 Vols. Crown 8vo. 5s. each. Sold separately.

### CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

Holiness necessary for Future Blessedness—The Immortality of the Soul—Knowledge of God's Will without Obedience—Secret Truths—Self-denial the Test of Religious Earnestness—The Spiritual Mind—Sins of Ignorance and Weakness—God's Commandments not grievous—The Religious use of exalted Feelings—Profession without Practice—Profession without Hypocrisy—Profession without Ostentation—Promising without Doing—Religious Emotion—Religious Faith Rational—The Christian Mysteries—The Self-wise Inquirer—Obedience the Remedy for Religious Perplexity—Times of Private Prayer—Forms of Private Prayer—The Resurrection of the Body—Witnesses of the Resurrection—Christian Reverence—The Religion of the Day—Scripture a Record of Human Sorrow—Christian Manhood.

### CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

The World's Benetactors—Faith without Sight—The Incarnation—Martyrdom—Love of Relations and Friends—The Mind of Little Children—Ceremonies of the Church—The Glory of the Christian Church—His Conversion viewed in Reference to His Office—Secrecy and Suddenness of Divine Visitations—Divine Decrees—The Reverence due to Her—Christ, a Quickening Spirit—Saving Knowledge—Self-contemplation—Religious Cowardice—The Gospel Witnesses—Mysteries in Religion—The Indwelling Spirit—The Kingdom of the Saints—The Gospel, a Trust committed to us—Tolerance of Religious Error—Rebuking Sin—The Christian Ministry—Human Responsibility—Guilelessness—The Danger of Riches—The Powers of Nature—The Danger of Accomplishments—Christian Zeal—Use of Saints' Days.

### CONTENTS OF VOL. III.

Abraham and Lot—Wilfulness of Israel in rejecting Samuel—Saul—Early years of David—Jeroboam—Faith and Obedience—Christian Repentance—Contracted Views in Religion—A particular Providence as revealed in the Gospel—Tears of Christ at the Grave of Lazarus—Bodily Suffering—The Humiliation of the Eternal Son—Jewish Zeal a Pattern to Christians—Submission to Church Authority—Contest between Truth and Falsehood in the Church—The Church Visible and Invisible—The Visible Church an Encouragement to Faith—The Gift of the Spirit—Regenerating Baptism—Infant Baptism—The Daily Service—The Good Part of Mary—Religious Worship a Remedy for Excitements—Intercession—The Intermediate State.

### CONTENTS OF VOL. IV.

The Strictness of the Law of Christ—Obedience without Love, as instanced in the Character of Balaam—Moral Consequences of Single Sins—Acceptance of Religious Privileges compulsory—Reliance on Religious Observances—The Individuality of the Soul—Chastisement amid Mercy—Peace and Joy amid Chastisement—The State of Grace—The Visible Church for the sake of the Elect—The Communion of Saints—The Church a

Waterloo Place, London



**EWMAN'S PAROCHIAL AND PLAIN SERMONS—**  
*Continued.*

Home for the Lonely—The Invisible World—The Greatness and Little-ness of Human Life—Moral Effects of Communion with God—Christ Hidden from the World—Christ Manifested in Remembrance—The Gain-saying of Korah—The Mysteriousness of our Present Being—The Ventures of Faith—Faith and Love—Watching—Keeping Fast and Festival.

*CONTENTS OF VOL. V.*

Worship, a Preparation for Christ's Coming—Reverence, a Belief in God's Presence—Unreal Words—Shrinking from Christ's Coming—Equanimity—Remembrance of past Mercies—The Mystery of Godliness—The State of Innocence—Christian Sympathy—Righteousness not of us, but in us—The Law of the Spirit—The New Works of the Gospel—The State of Salva-tion—Transgressions and Infirmities—Sins of Infirmity—Sincerity and Hypocrisy—The Testimony of Conscience—Many called, few chosen—Present Blessings—Endurance, the Christian's portion—Affliction a School of Comfort—The thought of God, the stay of the Soul—Love the one thing needful—The Power of the Will.

*CONTENTS OF VOL. VI.*

Living, a Source of Trial—Life, the Season of Repentance—Apostolic Absti-nence, a Pattern for Christians—Christ's Privations, a Meditation for Christians—Christ the Son of God made Man—The Incarnate Son, a Sufferer and Sacrifice—The Cross of Christ the Measure of the World—Difficulty of realizing Sacred Privileges—The Gospel Sign addressed to Faith—The Spiritual Presence of Christ in the Church—The Eucharistic Presence—Faith the Title for Justification—Judaism of the present day—The Fellowship of the Apostles—Rising with Christ—Warfare the Condi-tion of Victory—Waiting for Christ—Subjection of the Reason and Feel-ings to the Revealed Word—The Gospel Palaces—The Visible Temple—Offerings for the Sanctuary—The Weapons of Saints—Faith without Demonstration—The Mystery of the Holy Trinity—Peace in Believing.

*CONTENTS OF VOL. VII.*

The Lapse of Time—Religion, a Weariness to the Natural Man—The World our Enemy—The Praise of Men—Temporal Advantages—The Season of Epiphany—The Duty of Self-denial—The Yoke of Christ—Moses the Type of Christ—The Crucifixion—Attendance on Holy Communion—The Gospel Feast—Love of Religion, a new Nature—Religion pleasant to the Religious—Mental Prayer—Infant Baptism—The Unity of the Church—Steadfastness in the Old Paths.

*CONTENTS OF VOL. VIII.*

Reverence in Worship—Divine Calls—The Trial of Saul—The Call of David—Curiosity a Temptation to Sin—Miracles no remedy for Unbelief—Josiah, a Pattern for the Ignorant—Inward Witness to the Truth of the Gospel—Jeremiah, a Lesson for the Disappointed—Endurance of the World's Cen-sure—Doing Glory to God in Pursuits of the World—Vanity of Human Glory—Truth hidden when not sought after—Obedience to God the Way to Faith in Christ—Sudden Conversions—The Shepherd of our Souls—Religious Joy—Ignorance of Evil.

**and at Oxford and Cambridge**

## Lectures on the Doctrine of Justifica-

tion. By JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, B.D., sometime Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

### CONTENTS.

Faith considered as the Instrument of Justification—Love considered as the Formal Cause of Justification—Primary Sense of the term Justification—Secondary Senses of the term Justification—Misuse of the term Just or Righteous—On the Gift of Righteousness—The Characteristics of the Gift of Righteousness—Righteousness viewed as a Gift and as a Quality—Righteousness the Fruit of our Lord's Resurrection—The Office of Justifying Faith—The Nature of Justifying Faith—Faith viewed relatively to Rites and Works—On preaching the Gospel—Appendix.

## Sermons Bearing upon Subjects of the

Day. By JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, B.D., sometime Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. Edited by the Rev. W. J. COPELAND, B.D., Rector of Farnham, Essex. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

### CONTENTS.

The Work of the Christian—Saintliness not forfeited by the Penitent—Our Lord's Last Supper and His First—Dangers to the Penitent—The Three Offices of Christ—Faith and Experience—Faith and the World—The Church and the World—Indulgence in Religious Privileges—Connection between Personal and Public Improvement—Christian Nobleness—Joshua, a Type of Christ and His Followers—Elisha, a Type of Christ and His Followers—The Christian Church a continuation of the Jewish—The Principle of continuity between the Jewish and Christian Churches—The Christian Church an Imperial Power—Sanctity the Token of the Christian Empire—Condition of the Members of the Christian Empire—The Apostolical Christian—Wisdom and Innocence—Invisible Presence of Christ—Outward and Inward Notes of the Church—Grounds for Steadfastness in our Religious Profession—Elijah the Prophet of the Latter Days—Feasting in Captivity—The Parting of Friends.

## Fifteen Sermons preached before the

University of Oxford, between A.D. 1826 and 1843. By JOHN HENRY NEWMAN, B.D., sometime Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

### CONTENTS.

The Philosophical Temper first enjoined by the Gospel—The Influence of Natural and Revealed Religion respectively—Evangelical Sanctity the Perfection of Natural Virtue—The Usurpations of Reason—Personal Influence, the means of Propagating the Truth—Our Justice, as a Principle of Divine Governance—Contest between Faith and Light—Human Responsibility, as Independent of Circumstances—Wilfulness the Sin of Saul—Faith and Reason, contrasted as Habits of Mind—The Nature of Faith in Relation to Reason—Love the Safeguard of Faith against Superstition—Implicit and Explicit Reason—Wisdom, as contrasted with Faith and with Bigotry—The Theory of Developments in Religious Doctrine.

Waterloo Place, London.

sermons preached before the University of Oxford, and on various occasions. By J. B. MOZLEY, D.D., Regius Professor of Divinity, Oxford, and Canon of Christ Church. Third Edition. Crown 8vo: 7s. 6d.

## CONTENTS.

e Roman Council—The Pharisees—Eternal Life—The Reversal of Human Judgment—War—Nature—The Work of the Spirit on the Natural Man—The Atonement—Our Duty to Equals—The Peaceful Temper—The Strength of Wishes—The unspoken Judgment of Mankind—The true test of Spiritual Birth—Ascension Day—Gratitude—The Principle of Emulation—Religion the First Choice—The Influence of Dogmatic Teaching on Education.

"There are sermons in it which, for retrating insight into the mysteries and anomalies of human character, power of holding together strange hostiles, its capacity for combination, disguise, and unconscious transformation, are as wonderful, it may most be said as terrible, in their relations and suggestions as are to be found anywhere. There are four sermons, one on the 'Pharisees,' one on 'Eternal Life,' one on the 'Reversal of Human Judgment,' the fourth on 'Unspoken Judgment of Mankind,' which must almost make an epoch in the thought and history of any one who reads them and really lives in what they say. There is in them a kind of Shakspearian mixture of subtlety of remark with boldness and rectness of phrase, and with a grave, pathetic irony, which is not often characteristic of such compositions."—MES.

"These are unusually remarkable sermons. They are addressed to educated, reflective, and, in some cases, philosophical readers, and they exhibit, turns or in combination, high philosophical power, a piercing appreciation of human motives, vivid conceptions, and a great power of clothing those conceptions in the language of trenchant aphorism, or lofty, earnest poetry."—GUARDIAN.

"A new gleam of religious genius. . . . Keen simplicity and reality in the way of putting things is characteristic of these sermons of Dr. Mozley's, but not less characteristic of them—and this is what shows that the Christian faith has in him appealed to a certain original faculty of the kind which we call 'genius'—is the instinctive sympathy which he seems to have with the subtler shades of Christ's teaching, so as to make it suddenly seem new to us, as well as more wonderful than ever."—SPECTATOR.

"The volume possesses intrinsic merits so remarkable as to be almost unique. . . . There is scarcely a sermon in it which does not possess eloquence, in a very true sense, of a high order. But it is the eloquence not so much of language as of thought. It is the eloquence of concentration, of vigorous grasp, of delicate irony, of deep but subdued pathos, of subtle delicacy of touch, of broad strong sense; it impresses the mind rather than strikes the ear. We cannot help feeling, as we read, not only that the preacher means what he says, but that he has taken pains to think out his meaning, and has applied to the process the whole energy and resources of no common intellect."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

and at Oxford and Cambridge.

**Sermons Preached on Different Occasions.** By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D., Dean of Norwich. Fourth Edition. Small 8vo. 6s. 6d.

*CONTENTS.*

Confession, and the Doctrine of the English Church thereupon—The Moral Instincts which lead Men to the Confessional—Pure Religion and Unfiled—God Keeping and Breaking Silence—The Kingdom that comes not with Observation—Jacob's Dream—The contagious Influence of Faithful Prophesying—Final Impenitence—Final Impenitence exemplified—The Goodness and Severity of God as Manifested in the Atonement—Remedy, the only Form of Doing Good—The Search after Wisdom—The Grounds of True Patriotism—Christ Wielding the Keys of Death and of the World unseen—The Revelation of the Triune God and its Diffusion—The Dispensations—Learning a requisite for the Ministry of the Present Day—Human Instrumentality employed in Man's Salvation—The Stolen Testimony—The Building up of the Family—On Preaching Christ Crucified—Have Salt in Yourselves—The Last Sunday of 1861.

**Farewell Counsels of a Pastor to his Flock, on Topics of the Day.** By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D., Dean of Norwich. Third Edition. Small 8vo. 4s.

*CONTENTS.*

Absolution—Ritualism—The Doctrine of the Eucharist—The Atonement—The Stability of an Orthodox Faith—The Stability of Personal Religion—On Preaching Christ Crucified—The Responsibility of Hearers.

**Warnings of the Holy Week, &c. Being a Course of Parochial Lectures for the Week before Easter and the Easter Festivals.** By the Rev. W. ADAMS, M.A., Author of "Sacred Allegories," &c. Seventh Edition. Small 8vo. 4s. 6d.

*CONTENTS.*

The Warning given at Bethany—The Warning of the Day of Excitement—The Warning of the Day of Chastisement—The Warning of the Fig Tree—The Warning of Judas—The Warning of Pilate—The Warning of the Day of Rest—The Signs of Our Lord's Presence—The Remedy for Anxious Thoughts—Comfort under Despondency.

**Waterloo Place, London**

**The Catholic Sacrifice. Sermons Preached**  
at All Saints, Margaret Street. By the Rev. BERDMORE  
COMPTON, M.A., Vicar of All Saints, Margaret Street. Crown  
8vo. 5s.

*CONTENTS.*

re Eucharistic Life—The Sacrifice of Sweet Savour—The Pure Offering—  
The Catholic Oblation—The Sacrificial Feast—The Preparation for the  
Eucharist—The Introductory Office—The Canon—Degrees of Apprehen-  
sion—The Fascination of Christ Crucified—The Shewbread—Consecra-  
tion of Worship and Work—Water, Blood, Wine—The Blood of Sprinkling  
—The Mystery of Sacraments—The Oblation of Gethsemane—Offertory  
and Tribute Money.

**The Sayings of the Great Forty Days,**  
between the Resurrection and Ascension, regarded as the  
Outlines of the Kingdom of God. In Five Discourses. With  
an Examination of Dr. Newman's Theory of Development.  
By GEORGE MOBERLY, D.C.L., Bishop of Salisbury. Fifth  
Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

**Plain Sermons, preached at Brighstone.**  
By GEORGE MOBERLY, D.C.L., Bishop of Salisbury. Third  
Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

*CONTENTS.*

cept a Man be Born again—The Lord with the Doctors—The Draw-Net—I  
will lay me down in Peace—Ye have not so learned Christ—Trinity  
Sunday—My Flesh is Meat indeed—The Corn of Wheat dying and multi-  
plied—The Seed Corn springing to new Life—I am the Way, the Truth,  
and the Life—The Ruler of the Sea—Stewards of the Mysteries of God—  
Ephphatha—The Widow of Nain—Josiah's Discovery of the Law—The  
Invisible World: Angels—Prayers, especially Daily Prayers—They all with  
one consent began to make excuse—Ascension Day—The Comforter—The  
Tokens of the Spirit—Elijah's Warning, Fathers and Children—Thou  
shalt see them no more for ever—Baskets full of Fragments—Harvest—The  
Marriage Supper of the Lamb—The Last Judgment.

**Sermons preached at Winchester Col-  
lege.** By GEORGE MOBERLY, D.C.L., Bishop of Salisbury.  
2 Vols. Small 8vo. 6s. 6d. each. Sold separately.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Sermons. By HENRY MELVILL, B.D., late

Canon of St. Paul's, and Chaplain in Ordinary to the Queen.  
New Edition. 2 Vols. Crown 8vo. 5s. each. Sold separately.

### CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

The First Prophecy—Christ the Minister of the Church—The Impossibility of Creature-Merit—The Humiliation of the Man Christ Jesus—The Doctrine of the Resurrection viewed in connection with that of the Soul's Immortality—The Power of Wickedness and Righteousness to reproduce themselves—The Power of Religion to strengthen the Human Intellect—The Provision made by God for the Poor—St. Paul, a Tent-Maker—The Advantages of a state of Expectation—Truth as it is in Jesus—The Difficulties of Scripture.

### CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

Jacob's Vision and Vow—The continued Agency of the Father and the Son—The Resurrection of Dry Bones—Protestantism and Popery—Christianity a Sword—The Death of Moses—The Ascension of Christ—The Spirit upon the Waters—The Proportion of Grace to Trial—Pleading before the Mountains—Heaven—God's Way in the Sanctuary.

*"Every one who can remember the days when Canon Melvill was the preacher of the day, will be glad to see these four-and-twenty of his sermons so nicely reproduced. His Sermons were all the result of real study and genuine reading, with far more theology in them than those of many who make much more profession of theology. There are sermons here which we can personally remember; it has been a pleasure to us to be reminded of them, and we are glad to see them brought before the present generation. We hope that they may be studied, for they deserve it thoroughly."*—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

*"The Sermons of Canon Melvill, now republished in two handy volumes, need only to be mentioned to be sure of a hearty welcome. Sound learning, well-weighed words, calm and keen logic, and solemn devoutness, mark the whole series of masterly discourses, which embrace some of the chief doctrines of the Church, and set them forth in clear and Scriptural strength."*—STANDARD.

*"It would be easy to quote portions of exceeding beauty and power. It was not, however, the charm of style, nor wealth of words, both which Canon Melvill possessed in so great abundance, that he relied on to win souls; but the power and spirit of Him Who said, 'I*

*if I be lifted up, will draw all men to Me.'*"—RECORD.

*"Messrs. Rivington have published very opportunely, at a time when Churchmen are thinking with satisfaction of the new blood infused into the Chapter of St. Paul's, Sermons by Henry Melvill, who in his day was as celebrated as a preacher as is Canon Liddon now. The sermons are not only couched in elegant language, but are replete with matter which the younger clergy would do well to study."*—JOHN BULL.

*"Few preachers have had more admirers than the Rev. Henry Melvill, and the new edition of his Sermons, in two volumes, will doubtless find plenty of purchasers. The Sermons abound in thought, and the thoughts are couched in English which is at once elegant in construction and easy to read."*—CHURCH TIMES.

*"As they are models of their particular style of oratory, they will be valuable helps to young preachers."*—UNION REVIEW.

*"Henry Melvill's intellect was large, his imagination brilliant, his ardour intense, and his style strong, fervid, and picturesque. Often he seemed to glow with the inspiration of a prophet."*—AMERICAN QUARTERLY CHURCH REVIEW.

Waterloo Place, London

# Sermons on Certain of the Less

Prominent Facts and References in Sacred Story. By HENRY MELVILL, B.D., late Canon of St. Paul's, and Chaplain in Ordinary to the Queen. New Edition. 2 Vols. Crown 8vo. 5s. each. Sold separately.

## CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

he Faith of Joseph on his Death-bed—Angels as Remembrancers—The Burning of the Magical Books—The Parting Hymn—Cæsar's Household—The Sleepless Night—The Well of Bethlehem—The Thirst of Christ—The second Delivery of the Lord's Prayer—Peculiarities in the Miracle in the Coasts of Decapolis—The Latter Rain—The Lowly Errand—Nehemiah before Artaxerxes—Jabez.

## CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

he Young Man in the Linen Cloth—The Fire on the Shore—The Finding the Guest-Chamber—The Spectre's Sermon a truism—Various Opinions—The Misrepresentations of Eve—Seeking, after Finding—The Bird's Nest—Angels our Guardians in trifles—The appearance of failure—Simon the Cyrenian—The power of the Eye—Pilate's Wife—The Examination of Cain.

"We are glad to see this new edition of what we have always considered to be Melvill's best sermons, because in them we have his best thoughts. . . . Many of these sermons are the strongest arguments yet adduced for internal evidence of the veracity of the Scriptural narratives."—STANDARD.

"Polished, classical, and winning, these sermons bear the marks of literary labour. A study of them will aid the modern preacher to refine and enrich his discourses, and to add to the vigour which is now the fashion, the force of chastened eloquence and winning rhetoric."—ENGLISH CHURCHMAN.

"The sermons of the lamented Melvill are too well known to require any commendation from us. We have here all the power of rhetoric, and the graceful beauty of style, for which the author has been distinguished, and which have contributed to render him a model to preachers, and given him a representative position in the history of the English pulpit."—WEEKLY REVIEW.

"Unusually interesting . . . to one can read these sermons without deriving instruction from them, without being compelled to acknowledge that new light has been cast for him

on numerous passages of Scripture, which he must henceforth read with greater intelligence and greater interest than before."—EDINBURGH COURANT.

"For skill in developing the significance of the 'less prominent facts of Holy Scripture' no one could compete with the late Canon Melvill, four volumes of whose discourses—two of them occupied entirely with his sermons on subjects of this class—were before us. His preaching was unique. He selected for the most part texts that are not frequently treated, and when he chose those of a more ordinary character, he generally presented them in a new light, and elicited from them some truth which would not have suggested itself to any other preacher. He was singularly ingenious in some of his conceptions, and wonderfully forcible and impressive in his mode of developing and applying them."—NONCONFORMIST.

"The publishers of these well-known, almost classic sermons, have conferred a boon on all lovers of our pulpit literature by this beautiful, portable edition of some of the most brilliant and original discourses that have been delivered to this generation."—BRITISH QUARTERLY REVIEW.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Selection from the Sermons preached

during the Latter Years of his Life, in the Parish Church of Barnes, and in the Cathedral of St. Paul's. By HENRY MELVILL, B.D., late Canon of St. Paul's, and Chaplain in Ordinary to the Queen. New Edition. 2 Vols. Crown 8vo. 5s. each. Sold separately.

### CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

The Parity of the consequences of Adam's Transgression and Christ's Death—The Song of Simeon—The Days of Old—Omissions of Scripture—The Madman in Sport—Peace, Peace, when there is no Peace—A very lovely Song—This is that King Ahaz—Ariel—New Wine and Old Bottles—Demas—Michael and the Devil—The Folly of Excessive Labour—St. Paul at Philippi—Believing a Lie—The Prodigal Son—The Foolishness of Preaching—Knowledge and Sorrow—The Unjust Steward—The Man born blind.

### CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

Rejoicing as in Spoil—Satan a Copyist—The binding the Tares into Bundles—Two walking together—Agreeing with the Adversary—God speaking to Moses—Hoping in Mercy—Faith as a Grain of Mustard Seed—Mary's Recompense—War in Heaven—Glory into Shame—The Last Judgment—Man like to Vanity—God so Loved the World—Saul—And what shall this Man do?—The Sickness and Death of Elisha—Abiding in our Callings—Trinity Sunday.

"The main characteristics of Canon Melvill's sermons are these—they are not polemical; the odium theologum is nowhere to be found in them, and nowhere is the spirit of true Christian charity and love absent from them. This will widen their usefulness, for they will on this account make a ready way amongst all sects and creeds of professing Christians. Again, these sermons are eminently practical and devotional in their tone and aim. The truths here proclaimed pierce the heart to its very core, so true is the preacher's aim, so vigorous is the force with which he shoots the convictions of his own heart into the hearts of his hearers."  
—STANDARD.

"There are in the sermons before us all Melvill's wonted grace of diction, strength of reasoning, and aptness of illustration."  
—WEEKLY REVIEW.

"Two other volumes of the late

Canon Melvill's sermons contain forty discourses preached by him in his later years, and they are prefaced by a short memoir of one of the worthiest and most impressive preachers of recent times."  
—EXAMINER.

"Many years have now elapsed since we first heard Henry Melvill. But we can still recall the text, the sermon, the deep impression made upon us by the impassioned eloquence of the great preacher. It was our first, and very profitable experience of what influence there resides in the faithful preaching of the Gospel of the Lord Jesus Christ. For while it was impossible to be indifferent to the messenger, yet the message was brought home by him to the heart and to the conscience. It is pleasant in these, the latest sermons delivered by Mr. Melvill, to find the same faithful utterance."  
—CHRISTIAN OBSERVER.

Waterloo Place, London



Lectures delivered at St. Margaret's, Lothbury. By the Rev. HENRY MELVILL, B.D., late Canon of St. Paul's, and Chaplain in Ordinary to the Queen. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 5s.

CONTENTS.

he Return of the Dispossessed Spirit—Honey from the Rock—Easter—The Witness in Oneself—The Apocrypha—A Man a Hiding-place—The Hundredfold Recompense—The Life more than Meat—Isaiah's Vision—St. John the Baptist—Building the Tombs of the Prophets—Manifestation of the Sons of God—St. Paul's Determination—The Song of Moses and the Lamb—The Divine Longsuffering—Sowing the Seed—The Great Multitude—The Kinsman Redeemer—St. Barnabas—Spiritual Decline.

*"We receive with welcome a new interest, and written in language of indued and chastened eloquence. They are such well-known and deservedly popular lectures. The time is not far distant when they will be found useful and readable by all sects and creeds."*—GLASGOW HERALD.

*"Nonconformist."*

*"The admirers of the late Canon Melvill will rejoice to see his well-known Lothbury Lectures republished in such a handy, cheap, and excellent edition. Canon Melvill's sermons are still well worthy of study. They are elegant, yet exact; scholarly, yet popular; full of searching logic, yet easy to understand; always earnest and devout, marked by freshness and*

*"Canon Melvill was known in his day as one of the most brilliant pulpit orators in the English Church, and of the many volumes of his sermons that have appeared, there is not one which is more likely to justify the estimate in which he has been held than this, furnishing as it does abundant proof of his wide learning, rare expository power, and exuberant splendour of language."*—SCOTSMAN.

The Reconciliation of Reason and Faith. Being Sermons on Faith, Evil, Sin and Suffering, Immortality, God, Science, Prayer, and other Subjects. By REGINALD E. MOLYNEUX, M.A. Crown 8vo. 4s.

The Soul in its Probation: Sermons Preached at the Church of S. Alban the Martyr, Holborn, on the Sundays in Lent, 1873. By the Rev. F. N. OXENHAM, M.A. 8vo. 5s.

The Christian Character; Six Sermons preached in Lent. By JOHN JACKSON, D.D., Bishop of London. Seventh Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

and at Oxford and Cambridge.

## Sermons on Special Occasions.

DANIEL MOORE, M.A., Chaplain in Ordinary to the  
and Vicar of Holy Trinity, Paddington. Crown 8vo.

### CONTENTS.

The Words of Christ imperishable—The Gospel Welcome—The Conv St. Paul—The Christian's Mission—Business and Godliness—S and Watchfulness—The Joy of the Disciples at the Resurrect Saviour's Ascension—Jesus in the Midst—The Moral Attraction Cross—The Gospel Workmen—The Work of the Holy Spirit—trine of the Holy Trinity—The Law of Moral Recompenses—The of King Joash—The Tenderness of Christ—Christ our Example—Jacob in Life and in Death—The Spiritual Mind—Britain's Ol to the Gospel—The Throne in Mourning—Prayer and Provide Unsearchableness of God.

The Age and the Gospel; Four  
mons preached before the University of Cambridge,  
Hulsean Lecture, 1864. With a Discourse on Final l  
tion. By DANIEL MOORE, M.A., Chaplain in Ordina  
Queen, and Vicar of Holy Trinity, Paddington. Cro  
5s.

## The Mystery of the Temptation.

Course of Lectures. By the Rev. W. H. HUTCHINGS  
Sub-Warden of the House of Mercy, Clewer. Cro  
4s. 6d.

### CONTENTS.

The Entrance into the Temptation—The Fast—The Personality of  
The First Temptation—The Second Temptation—The Third Te  
—The End of the Temptation.

"We can mention with unmixed  
praise a series of lectures on 'The Mys-  
tery of the Temptation,' by Mr. Hutch-  
ings of Clewer. They are deeply  
thoughtful, full, and well-written, in a  
style which, from its calmness and  
dignity, befits the subject."—GUAR-  
DIAN.

"This book is one of the refreshing  
proofs still occasionally met with that  
the traditional culture and refinement  
of the Anglican clergy is not quite ex-  
hausted, nor its exhaustion implied,  
by the endless and vulgar controversies  
that fill the columns of religious news-  
papers. The sober earnestness that

has always been a characte  
Anglican virtue has not fa  
preacher like Mr. Hutchings  
DENY.

"Students of Scripture wi  
'The Mystery of the Ten-  
sion reasoning, the evidenci  
study, and the spirit of rever  
fervent faith."—MORNING P

"This is a volume of lectu  
will repay serious study.  
earnest to the last degree."—I  
CHURCHMAN,

"Very good indeed."—NE  
CHURCH JOURNAL.

Waterloo Place, London

**The Religion of the Christ: its Historic and Literary Development considered as an Evidence of its Origin.** Being the Bampton Lectures for 1874. By the Rev. STANLEY LEATHES, M.A., Minister of St. Philip's, Regent Street, and Professor of Hebrew, King's College, London. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

*"These lectures are a noble contribution to the evidences of the Christian*

*"—BRITISH QUARTERLY REVIEW. Admirably adapted to meet some of the remotest objections which are now brought against 'the divine authority of the Holy Scriptures.' We justly recommend our readers to the book for themselves."—LITER-CHURCHMAN.*

*volume which ought to take its beside the best standard works on evidences of Christianity—a kind of literature in which the Church of and is peculiarly rich."—SCOTS-*

*"His Bampton Lectures are perhaps the most suggestive and elaborate of all his productions, and would of themselves win for him a high position as a writer on Christian evidence."—FREEMAN.*

*"The preface, in which Mr. Leathes sums up the arguments in his lucid way, which are more elaborately drawn out in the Lectures, is one of the finest specimens of clear, candid, temperate reasoning in modern literature."—NEW YORK INDEPENDENT.*

*"With thoughtful minds it will carry great weight."—NEW YORK CHURCHMAN.*

**The Witness of the Old Testament to Christ.** Being the Boyle Lectures for the year 1868. By the Rev. STANLEY LEATHES, M.A., Minister of St. Philip's, Regent Street, and Professor of Hebrew, King's College, London. 8vo. 9s.

**The Witness of St. Paul to Christ.** Being the Boyle Lectures for 1869. With an Appendix on the Credibility of the Acts, in Reply to the Recent Strictures of Dr. Davidson. By the Rev. STANLEY LEATHES, M.A., Minister of St. Philip's, Regent Street, and Professor of Hebrew, King's College, London. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

**The Witness of St. John to Christ.** Being the Boyle Lectures for 1870. With an Appendix on the Authorship and Integrity of St. John's Gospel, and the Unity of the Johannine Writings. By the Rev. STANLEY LEATHES, M.A., Minister of St. Philip's, Regent Street, and Professor of Hebrew, King's College, London. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Sermons Preached in the Temple

Chapel of Keble College, Oxford, 1876—1876. Crow

### CONTENTS.

The Service of God the Principle of Daily Life—The Costliness of Offerings—The Hearing of Sermons—The Missionary Character of Christian Lives—The Revelation of the Son as well in Nature as in Incarnation—The New Chapel—The Secret of Spiritual Strength—Preparation of Lent—The Spirit of the Daily Services: I. The Sacrifice of the Universal Priesthood. II. Offering to God of the Life of Love—The Resurrection—Redeeming the Time—The Rational Study of Holy Scripture—Conversion—Conversation—Growth in the Knowledge of God—The Imitation of Christ—Truth—Saints' Days—Eternity—Life.

## The Permanence of Christianity.

Considered in Eight Lectures preached before the University of Oxford, in the year 1872, on the Foundation of the John Bampton, M.A. By JOHN RICHARD TURNER, M.A., late Fellow and Tutor of Merton College, Oxford, and now at Lapworth, Warwickshire. 8vo. 12s.

## Short Sermons on the Psalms in

Order. Preached in a Village Church. By W. J. BAXTER, M.A., Rector of Oxnead, and Vicar of Buxton, Nottingham. Formerly Fellow of Magdalen College, Cambridge. Clarendon Press.

Vol. I.—Psalms I—XXV. 5s.

Vol. II.—Psalms XXVI—LI. 5s.

## Pleadings for Christ. Being Sermons

Doctrinal and Practical, preached in St. Andrew's Church, Liverpool. By WILLIAM LEFROY, M.A., Incumbent. 8vo. 6s.

## The Way of Holiness in Married Life

A Course of Sermons preached in Lent. By the Rev. J. ELLISON, M.A., Hon. Canon of Christ Church, Oxford, and of New Windsor, Berks. Second Edition. Small 8vo. 6s.

---

Waterloo Place, London

## Sermons Preached in the Parish

Church of Barnes, 1871 to 1876. By PETER GOLDSMITH MEDD, M.A., late Rector of Barnes; Senior Fellow of University College, Oxford; Examining Chaplain to the Bishop of Rochester. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

### CONTENTS.

Unthankfulness for God's Mercies—Subjection to the Civil Power—Christ's Prophecy of the End—God's Purpose of Love in Creation—The Introduction of Evil into the Creation—Christian Love—Christianity a Religion of Self-Denial—The Nature of Sin—The Consequences of Sin (No. 1)—The Consequences of Sin (No. 2)—The Remedy of Sin (No. 1)—The Remedy of Sin (No. 2)—With Christ in Paradise—The Remedy of Sin (No. 3)—The Remedy of Sin (No. 4)—Christ the Resurrection and the Life—The Hope of the Resurrection—The Three Resurrections—The Hope of the Christian—The Publican's Prayer—The Conflict of Flesh and Spirit—Christian Unity—The Duty of Forgiveness—Present Salvation—The Marks of the Children of God—Against Religious Narrowness—The Necessity of Meditation on Religious Subjects—The Need of Effort in the Christian Life—Bodily Works of Mercy—The Athanasian Creed—Conscious Religion—The Comfort of the Christian Faith—Appendix.

'The special merit of his volume is thoughtfulness; and as Mr. Medd writes in a very condensed style, the forty-two sermons which he has given contain a great deal more of valuable matter than many books of much greater bulk. . . . We believe that many of our readers, among the young as well as the laity, will thank for having drawn their attention to the excellences of the volume before us.'—GUARDIAN.

'Mr. Medd's sermons are well worthy of publication . . . they are the average of such compositions, and form an instructive volume.'—CHURCH TIMES.

'They range over a wide circle of subjects, theological and practical; they are always full, vigorous, and energetic, yet with a sobriety of style and an elegance of treatment that must have charmed the hearer just as they win upon the reader. We do not often meet with a volume of dis-

courses of such uniform excellence. Nothing hazardous is attempted; but in all that he attempts Mr. Medd entirely succeeds. The teaching is plain, direct, and effective; while the breadth of view and the liberality of sentiment are most refreshing in these days when the sermon is too often made a party manifesto. Professor Blackie would find in them both 'vigour' and 'grace.' And the reader will also find in them a considerable knowledge of the heart, an intelligent comprehension of the Christian system, much lucid exposition of Scriptural truth, and a forcible application of it to the human conscience.'—SCOTTISH GUARDIAN.

'Careful and practical expositions of Christian duties, doctrines, and responsibilities, written with much force of language, and brought home to the unlettered with considerable logical vigour.'—STANDARD.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

### The Last Three Sermons preached at

Oxford by PHILIP N. SHUTTLEWORTH, D.D., sometime Lord Bishop of Chichester. Justification through Faith—The Merciful Character of the Gospel Covenant—The Sufficiency of Scripture a Rule of Faith. To which is added a Letter addressed in 1841 to a Young Clergyman, now a Priest in the Church of Rome. New Edition. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d.

### Not Tradition but Scripture. By the

late PHILIP NICHOLAS SHUTTLEWORTH, D.D., Warden of New College, Oxford, and Rector of Foxley, Wilts, afterwards Bishop of Chichester. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. 4s. 6d.

### Faith and Practice: A Selection of

Sermons Preached in St. Philip's Chapel, Regent Street. By the Rev. FRANCIS PIGOU, M.A., Vicar of Halifax, and Hon. Chaplain in Ordinary to the Queen. Small 8vo. 6s.

#### CONTENTS.

The Certainty of the Resurrection—Whitsunday—The Stilling of the Tempest—Practical Religion—The Memory of the Just—The Remembrance of Sin—The Danger of Relapse—Individual Influence—The use and abuse of God's gifts—Natural and Spiritual Instincts—Prayer—Preparation for Death.

## 7. Religious Education.

**A Key to Christian Doctrine and Practice**, founded on the Church Catechism. By the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of "The Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c. &c. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Keys to Christian Knowledge."

*"Of cheap and reliable text-books of its nature there has hitherto been a great want. We are often asked to recommend books for use in Church Sunday-schools, and we therefore take this opportunity of saying that we know of no more likely to be of service both to teachers and scholars than these Keys."*—CHURCHMAN'S SHILLING MAGAZINE.

*"This is another of Mr. Blunt's most useful manuals, with all the precision of a school book, yet diverging into matters of practical application so freely as to make it most serviceable, either as a teacher's suggestion book, or as an intelligent pupil's reading book."*—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

*"Will be very useful for the higher classes in Sunday-schools, or rather for the fuller instruction of the Sunday-school teachers themselves, where the parish priest is wise enough to devote a certain time regularly to their preparation for their voluntary task."*—UNION REVIEW.

**Household Theology: a Handbook of Religious Information** respecting the Holy Bible, the Prayer Book, the Church, the Ministry, Divine Worship, the Creeds, &c. &c. By the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of "The Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c. &c. New Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

### CONTENTS.

The Bible—The Prayer Book—The Church—Table of Dates—Ministerial Offices—Divine Worship—The Creeds—A Practical Summary of Christian Doctrine—The Great Christian Writers of Early Times—Ancient and Modern Heresies and Sects—The Church Calendar—A short explanation of Words used in Church History and Theology—Index.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Manuals of Religious Instruction.

Edited by JOHN PILKINGTON NORRIS, B.D., Canon of Bristol, and Examining Chaplain to the Bishop of Manchester.

3 Volumes. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d. each. Sold separately.

The Old Testament.

The New Testament.

The Prayer Book.

Or each Volume in Five Parts. 1s. each Part.

[These Manuals are intended to supply a five years' course of instruction for young people between the ages of thirteen and eighteen.

It will be seen that fifteen small graduated text-books are provided :—

Five on the Old Testament ;

Five on the New Testament ;

Five on the Catechism and Liturgy.

In preparing the last, the Editor has thought it best to spread the study of the Catechism over several years, rather than compress it into one.

This may give rise to what may appear some needless repetition. But the Lessons of our Catechism are of such paramount importance, that it seems desirable to keep it continually in our Pupils' hands, as the best key to the study of the Prayer Book.

There has been a grievous want of *definiteness* in our young people's knowledge of Church doctrine. Especially have the Diocesan Inspectors noticed it in our Pupil Teachers. It has arisen, doubtless, from their Teachers assuming that they had clear elementary ideas about religion, in which really they had never been grounded. It is therefore thought not too much to ask them to give one-third of their time to the study of the Prayer Book.

In the Old Testament and New Testament Manuals the greatest pains have been taken to give them such a character as shall render it impossible for them to supersede the Sacred Text. Two main objects the writers of the Old and New Testament Manuals have proposed to themselves; first, to stimulate interest; second, to supply a sort of running commentary on the inspired page. Especial pains have been taken to draw the reader's attention to the *spiritual* teaching of Holy Scripture, and to subordinate to this the merely historical interest.

The writer of the Old Testament Manual has made it his endeavour to help the reader to see our Lord Christ in Law, in Psalms, in Prophets.

The New Testament Manual is confined to the Gospels and Acts. It was found impossible to include any of the Epistles. But the Fourth Part of the Prayer Book Manual will in some measure supply this deficiency.

Although they were originally prepared with special regard to Pupil Teachers, they will be found adapted also for all students of a like age (from thirteen to eighteen) who have not access to many books.]

Waterloo Place, London



## rudiments of Theology. A First Book

for Students. By JOHN PILKINGTON NORRIS, B.D., Canon of Bristol, and Examining Chaplain to the Bishop of Manchester. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"It is altogether a remarkable book. 'e have seldom seen clear, incisive reasoning, orthodox teaching, and de-mindedness in such happy combination."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

"A most useful book for theological students in the earlier part of their course. . . . The book is one for which the Church owes a debt of gratitude to Canon Norris, combining, as does, orthodoxy and learning, and critical accuracy of definition with real clarity. We heartily commend it."—JOHN BULL.

"We can recommend this book to theological students as a useful and indispensable manual. It is clear and well arranged. . . . We venture to believe that, on the whole, he is a very fair exponent of the teaching of the English Church, and that his book may be profitably used by those for whom it is chiefly intended—that is, candidates for ordination."—SPECTATOR.

"This unpretending work supplies a real desideratum. . . . It seeks to lead us from the shifting sands of modern systems to the solid ground of divine revelation, wisely recognising its most trustworthy interpreters those who came nearest to its times,

and directing the student's mind to 'what the early Fathers thought and wrote in the days when the Church's theologians had to hold their own against an adverse world.'"—GUARDIAN.

"This work was prepared as a handbook for theological students. But it is to reach a far wider field. It is capable of doing a most important service among all classes. We have seldom, if ever, met a more satisfactory or a clearer presentation of the fundamental facts of theology than those given in these pages. . . . The author has the rare faculty—it amounts really to genius—of saying just the thing that ought to be said, and of presenting any truth in such a shape that the reader can easily take hold of it and make it his own. . . . We commend this work to Churchmen generally as one from which all can derive profit. To the Clergy it will serve as a model method of dogmatic teaching, and to the laity it will be a rich storehouse of information concerning the things to be believed. . . . The whole thing is so admirable in tone, arrangement, and style that it will, no doubt, become universally popular."—CHURCHMAN (NEW YORK).

## The Young Churchman's Companion

to the Prayer Book. By the Rev. J. W. GEDGE, M.A., Winchester Diocesan Inspector of Schools for West Surrey and the Channel Islands. (Recommended by the late and present Lord Bishops of Winchester.)

Part I.—Morning and Evening Prayer and Litany.

Part II.—Baptismal and Confirmation Services.

Part III.—The Service of the Holy Communion.

18mo., 1s. each Part; or in paper cover, 6d.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

A Catechism on Gospel History, inculcating Church Doctrine. By the Rev. SAMUEL KETTLEWELL, M.A., late Vicar of St. Mark's, Leeds. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

*"To further the good and pious custom of parents giving religious instruction to their own children, as well as to assist the Christian teacher."*—EXTRACT FROM PREFACE.

Catechesis; or, Christian Instruction preparatory to Confirmation and First Communion. By CHARLES WORDSWORTH, D.C.L., Bishop of St. Andrew. New Edition. Small 8vo. 2s.

A Help to Catechizing. For the Use of Clergymen, Schools, and Private Families. By JAMES BEAVER, D.D., formerly Professor of Divinity in the University of King's College, Toronto. New Edition. 18mo. 2s.

Catechetical Exercises on the Apostles' Creed; chiefly from Bp. Pearson. By EDWARD BICKERSTETH, D.D., Dean of Lichfield. New Edition. 18mo. 2s.

Questions illustrating the Thirty-Nine Articles of the Church of England, with Proofs from Holy Scripture, and the Primitive Church. By EDWARD BICKERSTETH, D.D., Dean of Lichfield. Sixth Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

A Glossary of Ecclesiastical Terms. Containing Brief Explanations of Words used in Theology, Liturgiology, Chronology, Law, Architecture, Antiquities, Symbolism, Greek Hierology and Mediæval Latin; together with some account of Titles of our Lord, Emblems of Saints, Hymns, Orders, Heresies, Ornaments, Offices, Vestments and Ceremonial, and Miscellaneous Subjects. By Various Writers. Edited by the Rev. ORBY SHIPLEY, M.A. Crown 8vo. 18s.

## The Idle Word : Short Religious Essays

upon the Gift of Speech. By EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN,  
D.D., Dean of Norwich. Fourth Edition. Small 8vo. 3s.

### CONTENTS.

1. Connexion of Speech with Reason—The Connexion of Speech with Reason  
—The Heavenly Analogy of the Connexion of Speech with Reason  
—An Idle Word Defined from the Decalogue—An Idle Word defined  
from the Decalogue—What is an Idle Word?—Words of Business and  
innocent Recreation not Idle—Speech the Instrument of Prophecy and  
Sacrifice—Hints for the Guidance of Conversation—On Religious Con-  
versation—Appendix.

## 1. Manual of Confirmation, Comprising

—1. A General Account of the Ordinance. 2. The Baptismal  
Vow, and the English Order of Confirmation, with Short  
Notes, Critical and Devotional. 3. Meditations and Prayers  
on Passages of Holy Scripture, in connexion with the Ordi-  
nance. With a Pastoral Letter instructing Catechumens  
how to prepare themselves for their first Communion. By  
EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D., Dean of Norwich.  
Ninth Edition. Small 8vo. 1s. 6d.

## Easy Lessons Addressed to Candidates

for Confirmation. By JOHN PILKINGTON NORRIS, B.D.,  
Canon of Bristol, and sometime Vicar of St. George's, Brendon  
Hill. Small 8vo. 1s. 6d.

## 8. Allegories and Tales.

### Allegories and Tales. By the Rev. W.

E. HEYGATE, M.A., Rector of Brighstone. Crown 8vo. 5s.

"It is eminently original, and every one of its sixty-three short allegories is a story that the duller child will read and the intelligent child will understand and enjoy. Grave thought, kindly railery, biting sarcasm, grim humour, sincere indignation, wise counsel, a broad charity, and other characteristics, run through the allegories, many of which are highly poetical and good models of that style of composition."—EDINBURGH COURANT.

"Mr. Heygate's volume contains about sixty short tales or allegories, all rife with good teaching, plainly set forth, and written in a very engaging and attractive style. As a present for children this book would be at once acceptable and beneficial. It can be highly commended."—CHURCH HERALD.

"There are both grace and precision about these 'Allegories and Tales,' which make them charming to read

either for young or for old. The stories are some of them quaint, some of them picturesque, all of them pleasant; and the moral they inclose shines out soft and clear as through a crystal. This is a book that may be recommended for a present, not only for young people, but for those of larger growth."—ATHENÆUM.

"The Rector of Brighstone has the gift of writing moral and spiritual lessons for the young in the most attractive fashion. His 'Allegories and Tales' are excellent specimens of stories, with a moral, in which the moral is not obtrusive and yet is not lost."—ENGLISH INDEPENDENT.

"A book of very great beauty and power. Mr. Heygate is a thoughtful, earnest and able writer, on whom more than any one is fallen in a striking manner the mantle of the great author of 'Agathos.'"—JOHN BULL.

### Soimême; a Story of a Wilful Life.

Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"There is a very quiet, earnest tone in this story, which reconciles the reader to the lesson which it is intended to teach. It is essentially a story of character, and the heroine who is supposed to relate it is presented in a clearly defined and somewhat picturesque manner. . . . To the thoughtful who are passing from youth to riper years, 'Soimême' will prove both attractive and useful."—PUBLIC OPINION.

"A vein of lofty, moral, and deep religious feeling runs through the whole tale, and the author neither prosos nor preaches."—STANDARD.

"A very natural, unaffected, and

simple little story for young people—one which they will not only read but enjoy."—MORNING HERALD.

"The author promises to become a valuable accession to the ranks of our popular lady writers. 'Soimême' is a simple life-like story, charmingly told and gracefully written, and, what is better still, its tendencies are excellent. The lessons it teaches are of the highest order."—EUROPEAN MAIL.

"There are many clever little bits of description, and excellent maxims worth remembering. The scenery is all charmingly described."—MONTHLY PACKET.

Waterloo Place, London

# The First Chronicle of Æscundune.

A Tale of the Days of Saint Dunstan. By the Rev. A. D. CRAKE, B.A., Chaplain of All Saints' School, Bloxham, Author of the "History of the Church under the Roman Empire," &c. &c. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

*'The volume will possess a strong interest, especially for the young, and useful, too, for though in form a tale, may be classed among the side-lights history.'*—STANDARD.

*'Altogether the book shows great insight and careful study of the manners and customs of those early Saxon times.'*—JOHN BULL.

*'We shall be glad when Mr. Crake has up his pen once more, to give us further instalment of the annals of the House of Æscundune.'*—CHURCH MES.

*'A very interesting and well written story of Saxon times—the times of wisdom and the hapless Edwy. The author has evidently taken great pains to examine into the real history of the*

*period. We can scarcely imagine it possible that it should be anything else than a great favourite.'*—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

*'It is one of the best historical tales for the young that has been published for a long time.'*—NONCONFORMIST.

*'Written with much spirit and a careful attention to the best authorities on the history of the period of which he treats.'*—NATIONAL CHURCH.

*'The facts upon which the Chronicle is based have been carefully brought together from a variety of sources, and great skill has been shown in the construction of the narrative. The aim of the author is certainly a good one, and his efforts have been attended with a considerable amount of success.'*—ROCK.

# Alfgar the Dane, or the Second Chronicle of Æscundune.

A Tale. By the Rev. A. D. CRAKE, B.A., Chaplain of All Saints' School, Bloxham, Author of the "History of the Church under the Roman Empire," &c. &c. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

*'Mr. Crake's 'Chronicles of Æscundune' have their second instalment in Alfgar the Dane, a youth who is wed from the massacre on S. Brice's night to meet with many capital adventures.'*—GUARDIAN.

*'Sure to be excessively popular with yds, and we look forward with great interest to the Third Chronicle, which will tell of the Norman invasion.'*—CHURCH TIMES.

*'As in his former production, Mr. Crake seems to have taken great pains to be correct in his facts, and he has, we fully believe, combined accuracy with loveliness. Schoolboys, not at Bloxham only, ought to be very grateful to him; though in thus speaking we by no means intend to imply that seniors*

*will not find this little book both interesting and instructive. Its tone is as excellent as that of Mr. Crake's previous tale.'*—CHURCH QUARTERLY REVIEW.

*'Here, strung together with characters in harmony with the times, is a thoroughly well written history of the later Danish invasions of England. . . . As a tale his work is interesting; as a history it is of very considerable value.'*—NONCONFORMIST.

*'It is not often that a writer combines so completely the qualities which go to make up the historian and the novelist, but Mr. Crake has this happy conjunction of faculties in an eminent degree.'*—STANDARD.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

---

**The Hillford Confirmation. A Tale.**

By M. C. PHILLPOTTS. New Edition. 16mo. 1s.

**Sacred Allegories. The Shadow of the**

Cross—The Distant Hills—The Old Man's Home—The King's Messengers. By the Rev. WILLIAM ADAMS, M.A., late Fellow of Merton College, Oxford. New Edition. With numerous Illustrations. Small 8vo. 5s.

The Four Allegories may be had separately, with Illustrations. Small 8vo. 1s. each.

**Semele; or, The Spirit of Beauty: a**

Venetian Tale. By the Rev. J. D. MEREWETHER, B.A. English Chaplain at Venice. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

## 9. History and Biography.

### Christian Biographies. By H. L. SIDNEY

LEAR. New and Uniform Editions. Eight Volumes. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d. each. Sold separately. Or the Eight Volumes in a Box, 31s. 6d.

### Bossuet and his Contemporaries.

Forming a Volume of "Christian Biographies." By H. L. SIDNEY LEAR. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"It contains so many interesting facts that it may be profitably read even by those who already know the man and the period."—SPECTATOR.

"Here is a clear and good work, the product of thorough industry and of honest mind."—NONCONFORMIST.

"All biography is delightful, and this story of Bossuet is eminently so."—NOTES AND QUERIES.

"Bossuet's daily life, his style of preaching, his association with the stirring political, social, and ecclesiastical events of his time, are presented in a simple but picturesque way."—DAILY NEWS.

"We are always glad to welcome a fresh work from the graceful pen of the author of 'A Dominican Artist.'"—SATURDAY REVIEW.

### Fénelon, Archbishop of Cambrai. A

Biographical Sketch. Forming a Volume of "Christian Biographies." By H. L. SIDNEY LEAR. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"Those who know—and we may fairly ask, who does not?—the charming books which we have already had from the present writer, will need nothing more than the announcement of it to make them welcome this new account of the life of the saintly Fénelon."—CHURCH QUARTERLY REVIEW.

"The history of the Church offers few more attractive biographies than that of the great Archbishop, whom everybody appreciated save his king."—GUARDIAN.

"The delightful volume under notice will add much to the well-deserved reputation of its author."—CHURCH TIMES.

"The writer has found a subject which suits her genius, and she handles it with both skill and sympathy. . . . The account of his life at Cambrai is one of the most delightful narratives that we have ever read. It would be scarcely too much to extend the same praise to the whole book."—SPECTATOR.

"Fénelon is thoroughly readable, and is much more than a biographical

sketch. There are nearly 500 pages, and there are very few which fail to give a reader something for glad or serious thought."—NOTES AND QUERIES.

"The author has evidently studied his subject with great care, and consulted all important authorities, with, as result, an exceedingly interesting book on one of the most interesting figures that France ever produced. Fénelon's life is treated with great clearness, and the important facts vividly portrayed."—EXAMINER.

"We doubt much whether the real man was ever so vividly portrayed or his portrait so elegantly framed as in this choice and readable book."—WATCHMAN

"One of the great charms of this work consists in the letters scattered up and down its pages, some addressed to his royal pupil, and others to his friends. The sweet nature and singular fascination of the Archbishop shine forth conspicuously in these self-revelations, which breathe a truly religious spirit."—ENGLISH INDEPENDENT.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

**A Christian Painter of the Nineteenth Century;** being the Life of Hippolyte Flandrin. Forming a Volume of "Christian Biographies." By H. L. SIDNEY LEAR. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"This is a touching and instructive story of a life singularly full of nobility, affection, and grace, and it is worthily told."—SPECTATOR.

"Sympathetic, popular, and free, almost to a fault, from technicalities. . . . The book is welcome as a not untimely memorial to a man who deserves to be held up as an example."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

"The record of a life marked by exalted aims, and crowned by no small

amount of honour and success, cannot but be welcome to earnest students of all kinds. . . . There are many fine pieces of criticism in this book, utterances of Flandrin's which show the clear wit of the man, his candour, and self-balanced judgment. . . . We have written enough to show how interesting the book is."—ATHENÆUM.

"This is a charming addition to biographical literature."—NOTES AND QUERIES.

**A Dominican Artist: A Sketch of the Life of the Rev. Père Besson, of the Order of St. Dominic.** Forming a Volume of "Christian Biographies." By H. L. SIDNEY LEAR. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"The author of the Life of Père Besson writes with a grace and refinement of devotional feeling peculiarly suited to a subject-matter which suffers beyond most others from any coarseness of touch. It would be difficult to find 'the simplicity and purity of a holy life' more exquisitely illustrated than in Father Besson's career, both before and after his joining the Dominican Order under the auspices of Lacordaire. . . . Certainly we have never come across what could more strictly be termed in the truest sense 'the life of a beautiful soul.' The author has done well in presenting to English readers this singularly graceful biography, in which all who can appreciate genuine simplicity and nobleness of Christian character will find much to admire and little or nothing to condemn."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

"It would indeed have been a deplorable omission had so exquisite a biography been by any neglect lost to English readers, and had a character

so perfect in its simple and complex devotion been withheld from our admiration. . . . But we have dwelt too long already on this fascinating book, and must now leave it to our readers."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

"A beautiful and most interesting sketch of the late Père Besson, an artist who forsook the easel for the altar."—CHURCH TIMES.

"Whatever a reader may think of Père Besson's profession as a monk, no one will doubt his goodness; no one can fail to profit who will patiently read his life, as here written by a friend, whose sole defect is in being slightly unctuous."—ATHENÆUM.

"The story of Père Besson's life is one of much interest, and told with simplicity, candour, and good feeling."—SPECTATOR.

"We strongly recommend it to our readers. It is a charming biography, that will delight and edify both old and young."—WESTMINSTER GAZETTE.

Waterloo Place, London



## The Life of Madame Louise de France,

Daughter of Louis XV., also known as the Mother Tèreſe de S. Auguſtin. Forming a Volume of "Christian Biographies."

By H. L. SIDNEY LEAR. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"Such a record of deep, earnest, self-sacrificing piety, beneath the surface of a Christian life, during what we all regard as the worst age of French godlessness, ought to teach us all a lesson of hope and faith, let appearances be what they may. Here, from out of the court and

family of Louis XV. there issues this Madame Louise, whose life is set before us as a specimen of as calm and unworldly devotion—of a devotion, too, full of shrewd sense and practical administrative talent—as any we have ever met with."—LITERARY CHURCHMAN.

## The Revival of Priestly Life in the

Seventeenth Century in France. CHARLES DE CONDREN—

S. PHILIP NERI and CARDINAL DE BERULLE—S. VINCENT

DE PAUL—SAINT SULPICE and JEAN JACQUES OLIER.

Forming a Volume of "Christian Biographies." By H. L.

SIDNEY LEAR. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"A book the authorship of which ill command the respect of all who honour sterling worth. No Christian, to whatever denomination he

may belong, can read without quick sympathy and emotion these touching sketches of the early Oratorians and the Lazarists."—STANDARD.

## Life of S. Francis de Sales. Forming a

Volume of "Christian Biographies." By H. L. SIDNEY LEAR.

Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"It is written with the delicacy, freshness, and absence of all affectation which characterized the former works by the same hand, and which render these books so very much more pleasant reading than are religiousographies in general. The character

of S. Francis de Sales, Bishop of Geneva, is a charming one; a more simple, pure, and pious life it would be difficult to conceive. His unaffected simplicity, his freedom from dogmatism in an age when dogma was placed above religion, his freedom from bigotry in an age of persecution, were alike admirable."—STANDARD.

"The author of 'A Dominican Priest,' in writing this new life of the wise and loving Bishop and Prince of Geneva, has aimed less at historical or ecclesiastical investigation than at vivid and natural representation of the inner mind and life of the subject

of his biography, as it can be traced in his own writings and in those of his most intimate and affectionate friends. The book is written with the grave and quiet grace which characterizes the productions of its author, and cannot fail to please those readers who can sympathize with all forms of goodness and devotion to noble purpose."—WESTMINSTER REVIEW.

"A book which contains the record of a life as sweet, pure, and noble, as any man by divine help, granted to devout sincerity of soul, has been permitted to live upon earth. The example of this gentle but resolute and energetic spirit, wholly dedicated to the highest conceivable good, offering itself, with all the temporal uses of mental existence, to the service of infinite and eternal beneficence, is extremely touching. It is a book worthy of acceptance."—DAILY NEWS.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

**Henri Perreyve.** By A. GRATRY, Prêtre de l'Oratoire, Professeur de Morale Evangélique à la Sorbonne, et Membre de l'Académie Française. Translated, by special permission. With Portrait. Forming a Volume of "Christian Biographies." By H. L. SIDNEY LEAR. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

"A most touching and powerful piece of biography, interspersed with profound reflections on personal religion, and on the prospects of Christianity."—CHURCH REVIEW.

"The works of the translator of Henri Perreyve form, for the most part, a series of saintly biographies which have obtained a larger share of popularity than is generally accorded to books of this description."

The description of his last days will probably be read with greater interest than any other part of the book; presenting as it does an example of fortitude under suffering, and resignation, when cut off so soon after entering upon a much-coveted and useful career, of rare occurrence in this age of self-assertion. This is, in fact, the essential teaching of the entire volume."—MORNING POST.

"Those who take a pleasure in reading a beautiful account of a beautiful character would do well to procure the *Life of Henri Perreyve*." . . . We would especially recommend the book for the perusal of English priests, who may learn many a holy lesson from the devoted spirit in which the subject

of the memoir gave himself up to the duties of his sacred office, and to the cultivation of the graces with which he was endowed."—CHURCH TIMES.

"It is easy to see that Henri Perreyve, Professor of Moral Theology at the Sorbonne, was a Roman Catholic priest of no ordinary type. With comparatively little of what Protestants call superstition, with great courage and sincerity, with a nature singularly guileless and noble, his priestly vocation, although pursued, according to his biographer, with unbridled zeal, did not stifle his human sympathies and aspirations. He could not believe that his faith compelled him 'to renounce sense and reason,' or that a priest was not free to speak, act, and think like other men. Indeed, the Abbé Gratry makes a kind of apology for his friend's free-speaking in this respect, and endeavours to explain it. Perreyve was the beloved disciple of Lacordaire, who left him all his manuscripts, notes, and papers, and he himself attained the position of a great pulpit orator."—PALL MALL GAZETTE.

**The Last Days of Père Gratry.** By PÈRE

ADOLPHE PERRAUD, of the Oratory, and Professor of La Sorbonne. Translated by Special permission. By the Author of "Life of S. Francis de Sales," &c. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

**Walter Kerr Hamilton, Bishop of Salisbury.**

A Sketch by HENRY PARRY LIDDON, D.D., Canon of St. Paul's, and Ireland Professor of Exegesis in the University of Oxford. Second Edition. 8vo. 2s. 6d.; or with the Funeral Sermon, "Life in Death," 3s. 6d.

Waterloo Place, London

**Life of S. Vincent de Paul.** With Introduction by the Rev. R. F. WILSON, M.A., Prebendary of Salisbury and Vicar of Rownhams, and Chaplain to the Bishop of Salisbury. Crown 8vo. 9s.

"A most readable volume, illustrating plans and arrangements, which in the circumstances of the day are vested with peculiar interest."—ENGLISH CHURCHMAN.

"All will be pleased at reading the recent admirably written narrative, which we do not know whether to admire more the candour and earnestness of the writer or his plain, sensible, and agreeable style."—WEEKLY REVIEW.

"We trust that this deeply interesting and beautifully written biography will be extensively circulated in England."—CHURCH HERALD.

"We heartily recommend the introduction to the study of all concerned with ordinations."—GUARDIAN.

"We are glad that S. Vincent de Paul, one of the most remarkable men

produced by the Gallican Church, has at last found a competent English biographer. The volume before us has evidently been written with conscientious care and scrupulous industry. It is based on the best authorities, which have been compared with praiseworthy diligence; its style is clear, elegant, and unambitious; and it shows a fine appreciation of the life and character of the man whom it commemorates."—SCOTTISH GUARDIAN.

"Mr. Wilson has done his work admirably and evidently *con amore*, and he completely proves the thesis with which he starts, viz., that in the life of the Saint there is a homeliness and simplicity, and a general absence of the miraculous or the more ascetic type of saintliness."—JOHN BULL.

## John Wesley's Place in Church History

determined, with the aid of Facts and Documents unknown to, or unnoticed by, his Biographers. With a New and Authentic Portrait. By R. DENNY URLIN, of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law, &c. Small 8vo. 5s. 6d.

## A History of the Holy Eastern Church.

The Patriarchate of Antioch. By the Rev. JOHN MASON NEALE, D.D., late Warden of Sackville College, East Grinstead. A Posthumous Fragment. Together with Memoirs of the Patriarchs of Antioch, by Constantius, Patriarch of Constantinople; translated from the Greek, and three Appendices. Edited, with an Introduction, by the Rev. GEORGE WILLIAMS, B.D., Vicar of Ringwood, late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## History of the Church under the

Roman Empire, A.D. 30-476. By the Rev. A. D. CRAKE, B.A., Chaplain of All Saints' School, Bloxham. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"A compendious history of the Christian Church under the Roman Empire will be hailed with pleasure by all readers of ecclesiastical lore. . . . The author is quite free from the spirit of controversialism; wherever he refers to a prevalent practice of ancient times he gives his authority. In his statement of facts or opinions he is always accurate and concise, and his manual is doubtless destined to a lengthened period of popularity."—MORNING POST.

"It is very well done. It gives a very comprehensive view of the progress of events, ecclesiastical and political, at the great centres of civilization during the first five centuries of Christianity."—DAILY NEWS.

"In his well-planned and carefully written volume of 500 pages Mr. Crake has supplied a well-known and long-felt want. Relying on all the highest and best authorities for his main facts and conclusions, and wisely making use of all modern research, Mr. Crake has spared neither time nor labour to make his work accurate, trustworthy, and intelligent."—STANDARD.

"Really interesting, well suited to the needs of those for whom it was prepared, and its Church tone is unexceptionable."—CHURCH TIMES.

"As a volume for students and the higher forms of our public schools it is admirably adapted."—CHURCH HERALD.

"We cordially recommend it for

schools for the young."—ENGLISH CHURCHMAN.

"Mr. Crake gives us in a clear and concise form a narrative of the Church history during the period with which it is most important that the young should first be made acquainted. The different events appear to be described with a judicious regard to their relative importance, and the manual may be safely recommended."—JOHN BULL.

"The facts are well marshalled, the literary style of the book is simple and good; while the principles enunciated throughout render it a volume which may be safely put into the hands of students. For the higher forms of grammar-schools it is exactly the book required. Never ponderous, and frequently very attractive and interesting, it is at once readable and edifying, and fills efficiently a vacant place in elementary historical literature. Furthermore its type is clear and bold, and it is well broken up into paragraphs."—UNION REVIEW.

"It retells an oft-told tale in a singularly fresh and perspicuous style, rendering the book neither above the comprehension of an intelligent boy or girl of fourteen or upwards, nor beneath the attention of an educated man. We can imagine no better book as an addition to a parochial library, as a prize, or as a reading book in the upper forms of middle-class schools."—SCOTTISH GUARDIAN.

## Church Memorials and Characteristics;

being a Church History of the six First Centuries. By the late WILLIAM ROBERTS, Esq., M.A., F.R.S. Edited by his Son, ARTHUR ROBERTS, M.A., Rector of Woodrising, Norfolk. 8vo. 7s. 6d.

Waterloo Place, London

# A Key to the Knowledge of Church

History (Ancient). Edited by the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of "The Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c. &c. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d. Also a Cheap Edition, 1s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Keys to Christian Knowledge."

"It offers a short and condensed everything that could be consistently count of the origin, growth, and con- expected in a volume of its character. tion of the Church in all parts of the There are many notes, theological, world, from A.D. 1 down to the end of scriptural, and historical, and the e fifteenth century. Mr. Blunt's 'get up' of the book is specially com- rst object has been conciseness, and mendable. As a text-book for the is has been admirably carried out, higher forms of schools the work will ed to students of Church history this be acceptable to numerous teachers."—

PUBLIC OPINION.

s an elementary work 'A Key' will specially valuable, inasmuch as it vints out certain definite lines of ought, by which those who enjoy the opportunity may be guided in reading e statements of more elaborate his- ries. At the same time it is but fair Mr. Blunt to remark that, for general aders, the little volume contains

"It contains some concise notes on Church History, compressed into a small compass, and we think it is likely to be useful as a book of reference."—JOHN BULL.

"A very terse and reliable collection of the main facts and incidents connected with Church History."—ROCK.

# A Key to the Knowledge of Church

History (Modern). Edited by the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of "The Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c. &c. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d. Also a Cheap Edition, 1s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Keys to Christian Knowledge."

# The Reformation of the Church of

England; its History, Principles, and Results. A.D. 1514-1547. By the Rev. JOHN HENRY BLUNT, M.A., F.S.A., Editor of "The Annotated Book of Common Prayer," &c. &c. Third Edition. 8vo. 16s.

# Perranzabuloe, the Lost Church Found;

or, The Church of England not a New Church, but Ancient, Apostolical, and Independent, and a Protesting Church Nine Hundred Years before the Reformation. By the Rev. C. T. COLLINS TRELAWNY, M.A., late Rector of Timsbury, Somerset. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

### History of the English Institutions.

By PHILIP V. SMITH, M.A., Barrister-at-Law, Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Historical Handbooks," edited by OSCAR BROWNING, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge.  
[See RIVINGTON'S SCHOOL CATALOGUE.]

### History of French Literature, adapted

from the French of M. Demogeot. By C. BRIDGE. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Historical Handbooks," edited by OSCAR BROWNING, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge.  
[See RIVINGTON'S SCHOOL CATALOGUE.]

### The Roman Empire. From the Death

of Theodosius the Great to the Coronation of Charles the Great, A.D. 395 to A.D. 800. By A. M. CURTEIS, M.A., Assistant-Master at Sherborne School, late Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford. With Maps. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Historical Handbooks," edited by OSCAR BROWNING, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge.  
[See RIVINGTON'S SCHOOL CATALOGUE.]

### History of Modern English Law. By

Sir ROLAND KNYVET WILSON, Bart., M.A., Barrister-at-Law, late Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Historical Handbooks," edited by OSCAR BROWNING, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge.  
[See RIVINGTON'S SCHOOL CATALOGUE.]

### The Reign of Lewis XI. By P. F. Willert,

M.A., Fellow of Exeter College, Oxford. With Map. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Historical Handbooks," edited by OSCAR BROWNING, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge.  
[See RIVINGTON'S SCHOOL CATALOGUE.]

## English History in the Fourteenth

Century. By CHARLES H. PEARSON, late Fellow of Oriel College, Oxford. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.

Forming a Volume of "Historical Handbooks," edited by OSCAR BROWNING, M.A., Fellow of King's College, Cambridge. [See RIVINGTON'S SCHOOL CATALOGUE.]

## Life of Robert Gray, Bishop of Cape

Town and Metropolitan of the Province of South Africa. Edited by his Son, the Rev. CHARLES GRAY, M.A., Vicar of Helmsley, York. With Portrait and Map. 2 Vols. 8vo. 32s.

"We have noticed this work at great length; but not, we venture to think, at a length that exceeds its merits and its interest. It is, in fact, more than a biography; it is a valuable addition to the history of the nineteenth century. Mr. Keble more than once described Bishop Gray's struggles as 'like a bit out of the fourth century.'"—GUARDIAN.

"The two volumes contain nearly twelve hundred pages; but the life which is here written is that of no ordinary man, and we do not know that we could wish a page omitted. The compiler has judiciously kept himself in the background. His own opinions are rarely given; his work has been limited to arranging the events of a stirring and devoted life,

and throughout, by a felicitous selection of letters, we have the Bishop himself before us. His actions are related almost without comment, while the reasons for his actions are given in his own words."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

"There is a fascination in these volumes which few Churchmen will be able to resist."—JOHN BULL.

"We welcome it as a worthy tribute to the memory of one who possessed the true apostolic spirit, was a faithful son of the Church, and a distinguished ornament of the Episcopate."—STANDARD.

"Not only interesting as the record of a good man's life, but extremely valuable as materials for Church history."—CHURCH TIMES.

## Life, Journals, and Letters of Henry

ALFORD, D.D., late Dean of Canterbury. Edited by his WIDOW. With Portrait and Illustrations. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 9s.

"On the whole, Mrs. Alford has acquitted herself admirably. . . . Those who desire thoroughly to appreciate a valuable life and a beautiful character we refer to the volume itself."—TIMES.

"It was a beautiful life he lived; and touchingly beautiful in its unadorned simplicity is the record given to us in this volume by his life-long companion, who from his early boyhood

had shared his every thought."—GUARDIAN.

"We have here the simple and loving record of a happy, industrious, and holy life. . . . To have known and valued Henry Alford will long be a source of heartfelt satisfaction to many others, besides those immediate friends whose names are linked with his in this beautiful and touching Life by his widow."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## The Life of Alexander Lycurgus,

Archbishop of the Cyclades. By F. M. F. SKENE. With an Introduction by the BISHOP OF LINCOLN. Crown 8vo. 3s. 6d.; or in paper Cover, 3s.

## Historical Narratives. From the Russian.

By H. C. ROMANOFF, Author of "Sketches of the Rites and Customs of the Greco-Russian Church," &c. Crown 8vo. 6s.

## Sketches of the Rites and Customs of

the Greco-Russian Church. By H. C. ROMANOFF. With an Introductory Notice by the Author of "The Heir of Redclyffe." Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 7s. 6d.

"The volume before us is anything but a formal liturgical treatise. It might be more valuable to a few scholars if it were, but it would certainly fail to obtain perusal at the hands of the great majority of those whom the writer, not unreasonably, hopes to attract by the narrative style she has adopted. What she has set before us is a series of brief outlines, which, by their simple effort to clothe the information given us in a living garb, reminds us of a once-popular child's book, called 'Sketches of Human Manners.'"—CHURCH TIMES.

"The twofold object of this work is

'to present the English with correct descriptions of the ceremonies of the Greco-Russian Church, and at the same time with pictures of domestic life in Russian homes, especially those of the clergy and the middle class of nobles;' and, beyond question, the author's labour has been so far successful that, whilst her Church scenes may be commended as a series of most dramatic and picturesque tableaux, her social sketches enable us to look at certain points beneath the surface of Russian life, and materially enlarge our knowledge of a country concerning which we have still a very great deal to learn."—ATHENÆUM.

## Fables respecting the Popes of the

Middle Ages. A Contribution to Ecclesiastical History. By JOHN J. IGN. VON DÖLLINGER, D.D., D.C.L. Translated by the Rev. ALFRED PLUMMER, M.A., Master of University College, Durham, late Fellow of Trinity College, Oxford. 8vo. 14s.

## Curious Myths of the Middle Ages.

By S. BARING-GOULD, M.A., Author of "Origin and Development of Religious Belief," &c. With Illustrations. New Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

Waterloo Place, London



---

### A History of England. By the Rev.

J. FRANCK BRIGHT, 'M.A., Fellow of University College, and Historical Lecturer in Balliol, New, and University Colleges, Oxford; late Master of the Modern School in Marlborough College. With Numerous Maps and Plans. Crown 8vo.

PERIOD I.—FEUDAL MONARCHY. The Departure of the Romans, to Richard III. A.D. 449-1485. 4s. 6d.

PERIOD II.—PERSONAL MONARCHY: Henry VII. to James II. A.D. 1485-1688. 5s.

PERIOD III.—CONSTITUTIONAL MONARCHY. William and Mary, to the present time. A.D. 1689-1837. 7s. 6d.

### Historical Biographies. Edited by the

Rev. M. CREIGHTON, M.A., late Fellow of Merton College, Oxford. With Maps. Small 8vo.

SIMON DE MONTFORT. 2s. 6d.

THE BLACK PRINCE. 2s. 6d.

SIR WALTER RALEGH. 3s.

### A History of England for Children.

By GEORGE DAVYS, D.D., formerly Bishop of Peterborough. New Edition. 18mo. 1s. 6d.

### The Annual Register: a Review of Public

Events at Home and Abroad, for the Years 1863 to 1877. New Series. 8vo. 18s. each.

## 10. Miscellaneous.

The Authorship of the "De Imitatione Christi." With many interesting particulars about the Book. By SAMUEL KETTLEWELL, M.A., late Vicar of St. Mark's, Leeds. Containing Photographic Engravings of the "De Imitatione" written by Thomas à Kempis, 1441, and of two other MSS. 8vo. 14s.

Yesterday, To-Day, and for Ever: A Poem in Twelve Books. By E. H. BICKERSTETH, M.A., Vicar of Christ Church, Hampstead. Tenth Edition. Small 8vo. 3s. 6d.

A Presentation Edition with red borders. Small 4to. 10s. 6d.

"We should have noticed among its kind a very magnificent presentation edition of 'Yesterday, To-day, and For Ever' by the Rev. E. H. Bickersteth. This blank verse poem, in twelve books, has made its way into the religious world of England and America without much help from the critics. It is now made splendid for its admirers by morocco binding, broad margins, red lines, and beautiful photographs."—TIMES.

"The most simple, the richest, and the most perfect sacred poem which recent days have produced."—MORNING ADVERTISER.

"A poem worth reading, worthy of attentive study; full of noble thoughts, beautiful diction, and high imagination."—STANDARD.

"In these light miscellany days there is a spiritual refreshment in the spectacle of a man girding up the loins of his mind to the task of producing a genuine epic. And it is true poetry. There is a definiteness, a crispness about it, which in these moist, vewy, hazy days is no less invigorating than novel."—EDINBURGH DAILY REVIEW.

"Mr. Bickersteth writes like a man who cultivates at once reverence and earnestness of thought."—GUARDIAN.

The Two Brothers, and other Poems. By EDWARD HENRY BICKERSTETH, M.A., Vicar of Christ Church, Hampstead. Second Edition. Small 8vo. 6s.

---

Waterloo Place, London

## The Knight of Intercession, and other

Poems. By the Rev. S. J. STONE, M.A., Pembroke College, Oxford. Fourth Edition. Crown 8vo. 6s.

## A Year's Botany. Adapted to Home

Reading. By FRANCES ANNA KITCHENER. Illustrated by the Author. Crown 8vo. 5s.

### CONTENTS.

General Description of Flowers—Flowers with Simple Pistils—Flowers with Compound Pistils—Flowers with Apocarpous Fruits—Flowers with Syncarpous Fruits—Stamens and Morphology of Branches—Fertilization—Seeds—Early Growth and Food of Plants—Wood, Stems, and Roots—Leaves—Classification—Umbellates, Composites, Spurges, and Pines—Some Monocotyledonous Families—Orchids—Appendix of Technical Terms—Index.

[See RIVINGTON'S SCHOOL CATALOGUE.]

## An Easy Introduction to Chemistry.

For the Use of Schools. Edited by the Rev. ARTHUR RIGGS, M.A., late Principal of the College, Chester; and WALTER T. GOOLDEN, B.A., late Science Scholar of Merton College, Oxford. New Edition, considerably altered and revised. With Illustrations. Crown 8vo. 2s. 6d.

[See RIVINGTON'S SCHOOL CATALOGUE.]

## A Shadow of Dante. Being an Essay

towards studying Himself, his World, and his Pilgrimage. By MARIA FRANCESCA ROSSETTI. With Illustrations. Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 10s. 6d.

"We find the volume furnished with useful diagrams of the Dantesque universe, of Hell, Purgatory, and the 'Rose of the Blessed,' and adorned with a beautiful group of the likenesses of the poet, and with symbolic figures (on the binding) in which the taste and execution of Mr. D. G. Rossetti will be recognised. The exposition appears to us remarkably well arranged and digested; the author's appreciation of Dante's religious sentiments and opinions is peculiarly hearty, and her

style refreshingly independent and original."—PALL MALL GAZETTE.  
"The result has been a book which is not only delightful in itself to read, but is admirably adapted as an encouragement to those students who wish to obtain a preliminary survey of the land before they attempt to follow Dante through his long and arduous pilgrimage. Of all poets Dante stands most in need of such assistance as this book offers."—SATURDAY REVIEW.

and at Oxford and Cambridge

**Hymns and other Verses.** By WILLIAM BRIGHT, D.D., Canon of Christ Church, and Regius Professor of Ecclesiastical History in the University of Oxford. Second Edition. Small 8vo. 5s.

**Parish Musings ; or, Devotional Poems.**  
By JOHN S. B. MONSELL, LL.D., late Vicar of S. Nicholas, Guildford, and Rural Dean. New Edition. Small 8vo. 5s.  
Also a Cheap Edition. Cloth limp, 1s. 6d. ; or in paper cover, 1s.

**Miscellaneous Poems.** By HENRY FRANCIS LYTE, M.A. New Edition. Small 8vo. 5s.

**The Elegies of Propertius.** Translated into English Verse, by CHARLES ROBERT MOORE, M.A. Small 8vo. 2s. 6d.

**The Iliad of Homer.** Translated by J. G. CORDERY, late of Balliol College, Oxford, and now of H.M. Bengal Civil Service. Two Vols. 8vo. 16s.

**English Nursery Rhymes.** Translated into French. By JOHN ROBERTS, M.A., Fellow of Magdalen College, Cambridge. Square 16mo. 2s. 6d.

**Immanuel: Thoughts for Christmas and other Seasons, with other Poems.** By A. MIDDLEMORE MORGAN, M.A. Small 8vo. 6s.

---

Waterloo Place, London

---

**Mazzaroth; or, the Constellations. By**

FRANCES ROLLESTON. Royal 8vo. 12s.

**Darwinism tested by Language. By**

FREDERIC BATEMAN, M.D., F.R.C.P., &c. With a Preface  
by EDWARD MEYRICK GOULBURN, D.D., Dean of Norwich.  
Crown 8vo. 6s.

**Physical Facts and Scriptural Record ;**

or, Eighteen Propositions for Geologists. By the Rev. W.  
B. GALLOWAY, M.A., Vicar of St. Mark's, Regent's Park,  
Author of "Egypt's Record of Time," &c. 8vo. 10s. 6d.

---

and at Oxford and Cambridge

## Rivington's Devotional Series.

IN ELEGANT BINDINGS, SUITABLE FOR PRESENTS.

"TO many persons there is something repulsive in a devotional volume unbound, and Messrs. Rivington have now turned their attention to the binding of their Devotional Library in forms that, like the books themselves, are neat, handsome, good, and attractive."—*The Bookseller*.

### The Christian Year.

16MO. ELEGANTLY PRINTED WITH RED BORDERS.

	£	s.	d.
CALF or MOROCCO <i>limp, blind tooled</i> . . . . .	0	5	0
THE SAME, ILLUSTRATED WITH STEEL ENGRAVINGS . . . . .	0	6	6
THE SAME, ILLUSTRATED WITH A CHOICE SELECTION OF PHOTOGRAPHS . . . . .	0	9	0
MOROCCO <i>superior</i> . . . . .	0	6	6
RUSSIA <i>limp, gilt cross</i> . . . . .	0	8	6
RUSSIA <i>limp, gilt lines and gilt cross</i> , ILLUSTRATED WITH A CHOICE SELECTION OF PHOTOGRAPHS . . . . .	0	12	6
TURKEY MOROCCO, <i>limp circuit</i> . . . . .	0	7	6
RUSSIA, <i>limp circuit</i> . . . . .	0	9	0

### The Christian Year.

CHEAP EDITION, WITHOUT THE RED BORDERS.

FRENCH ROAN, <i>red inlaid or gilt outline cross</i> . . . . .	0	1	6
THE SAME, ILLUSTRATED WITH STEEL ENGRAVINGS . . . . .	0	2	6
FRENCH MOROCCO, <i>gilt extra</i> . . . . .	0	2	0

The Imitation of Christ is also kept in the above-mentioned styles at the same prices.

The other Volumes of "The Devotional Series," viz.:—

Taylor's Holy Living	Wilson's Lord's Supper
Taylor's Holy Dying	De Sales' Devout Life
Herbert's English Poems and Proverbs	

Can be had in a variety of elegant bindings.

Waterloo Place, London

# Index.

	PAGE
ADAMS (WILLIAM), <i>Sacred Allegories</i> . . . . .	72
<i>Warnings of the Holy Week</i> . . . . .	54
A KEMPIS, <i>Imitation of Christ</i> . . . . .	17, 27, 58
ALFORD (Dean), <i>Life, Journal, and Letters</i> . . . . .	81
<i>Greek Testament</i> . . . . .	7
<i>New Testament for English Readers</i> . . . . .	7
ANDREWES (Bishop), <i>Manual for the Sick</i> . . . . .	24
<i>Angels, The Holy</i> . . . . .	40
<i>Annotated Book of Common Prayer</i> . . . . .	2
<i>Compendious Edition</i> . . . . .	1
<i>Annual Register</i> . . . . .	83
<i>Ascetic Library</i> : edited by ORBY SHIPLEY:—	
<i>Mysteries of Mount Calvary</i> . . . . .	29
<i>Counsels on Holiness of Life</i> . . . . .	29
<i>Preparation for Death</i> . . . . .	29
<i>Examination of Conscience</i> . . . . .	29
<i>Athanasian Creed, Recent Theories considered</i> , by G. D. W. OMMANNEY . . . . .	4
"Damnatory Clauses of," by MALCOLM MACCOLL . . . . .	5
<i>Athanasian Origin of</i> , by J. S. BREWER . . . . .	5
AVANCINI, <i>Vita et Doctrina Jesu Christi</i> . . . . .	30
BAKER'S (W.), <i>Manual of Devotion for Schoolboys</i> . . . . .	31
BALL (T.) <i>On the XXXIX Articles</i> . . . . .	39
<i>Bampton Lectures for 1865</i> , by J. B. MOZLEY . . . . .	42
— 1866, by H. P. LIDDON . . . . .	47
— 1867, by E. GARRETT . . . . .	45
— 1872, by J. R. T. EATON . . . . .	62
— 1874, by STANLEY LEATHES . . . . .	61
BARING-GOULD (S.), <i>Origin and Development of Religious Belief</i> . . . . .	43
<i>Post-Medieval Preachers</i> . . . . .	33
<i>Curious Myths of the Middle Ages</i> . . . . .	82
BARRETT (W. A.), <i>Flowers and Festivals</i> . . . . .	34
<i>Chorister's Guide</i> . . . . .	34
BARROW (G. S.), <i>The Mystery of Christ</i> . . . . .	15
BATEMAN (FREDERIC), <i>Darwinism tested by Language</i> . . . . .	87
BEAMONT (W. J.), and CAMPION (W. M.), <i>Prayer Book Interleaved</i> . . . . .	2
BEAVER (JAMES), <i>Help to Catechizing</i> . . . . .	68
BICKERSTETH (Dean), <i>Catechetical Exercises on the Apostles' Creed</i> . . . . .	68
<i>Questions Illustrating the XXXIX Articles</i> . . . . .	68
— (E. H.), <i>Yesterday, To-day, and for Ever</i> . . . . .	84
<i>The Two Brothers</i> . . . . .	84

and at Oxford and Cambridge

	PAGE
BISHOP (C. K. K.), <i>Notes on Church Organs</i> . . . . .	34
BLUNT (J. H.), <i>Annotated Prayer Book</i> . . . . .	8
— <i>Compendious Edition</i> . . . . .	1
— <i>Dictionary of Theology</i> . . . . .	38
— <i>Sects, Heresies, &amp;c.</i> . . . .	39
— <i>Directorium Pastorale</i> . . . . .	33
— <i>Doctrine of the Church of England</i> . . . . .	39
— <i>Sacraments and Sacramental Ordinances</i> . . . . .	4
— <i>Household Theology</i> . . . . .	65
— <i>Key to Church Catechism</i> . . . . .	65
— <i>History (Ancient)</i> . . . . .	79
— <i>(Modern)</i> . . . . .	79
— <i>Holy Bible</i> . . . . .	15
— <i>Prayer Book</i> . . . . .	4
— <i>Reformation of the Church of England</i> . . . . .	79
— and PHILLIMORE (W. G. F.), <i>Book of Church Law</i> . . . . .	32
BODY (GEORGE), <i>Life of Justification</i> . . . . .	48
— <i>Temptation</i> . . . . .	48
Bossuet and his Contemporaries . . . . .	73
BREWER (J. S.), <i>Athanasian Origin of the Athanasian Creed</i> . . . . .	5
BRIDGE (C.), <i>History of French Literature</i> . . . . .	80
BRIGHT (J. FRANK), <i>English History</i> . . . . .	83
BRIGHT (WILLIAM), <i>Faith and Life</i> . . . . .	30
— <i>Hymns and other Verses</i> . . . . .	86
— and MEDD (P. G.), <i>Liber Precum Publicarum</i> . . . . .	2
BROWNING (OSCAR), <i>Historical Handbooks. See under "Historical."</i>	
BRUTON (E. G.), <i>Ecclesiastical Dilapidations Act</i> . . . . .	35
CAMPION (W. M.), and BEAMONT (W. J.), <i>Prayer Book Interleaved</i> . . . . .	3
CARR (ARTHUR), <i>Notes on S. Luke's Gospel</i> . . . . .	8
CHILCOT (WILLIAM), <i>Evil Thoughts</i> . . . . .	28
— <i>Christian Biographies</i> . . . . .	73-76
— <i>Painter of the Nineteenth Century</i> . . . . .	74
— <i>Year</i> . . . . .	17, 23, 88
Church Builder . . . . .	36
— <i>Law, Book of, by J. H. BLUNT and W. G. F. PHILLIMORE</i> . . . . .	32
— <i>Organs, by C. K. K. BISHOP</i> . . . . .	34
— <i>by F. H. SUTTON</i> . . . . .	34
CHURTON (W. R.), <i>Defence of the English Ordinal</i> . . . . .	41
— <i>Clergy Charities, List of</i> . . . . .	36
— <i>Companion to the Old Testament</i> . . . . .	10
— <i>Lord's Supper, by the Plain Man's Friend</i> . . . . .	31
COMPTON (BERDMORE), <i>The Catholic Sacrifice</i> . . . . .	55
— <i>The Armoury of Prayer</i> . . . . .	25
— <i>Consoling Thoughts in Sickness</i> . . . . .	24
CORDERY (J. G.), <i>Translation of Homer's Iliad</i> . . . . .	86
COSIN (Bishop), <i>Religion of the Realm of England</i> . . . . .	41
CRAKE (A. D.), <i>First Chronicle of Escandune</i> . . . . .	71
— <i>Second</i> . . . . .	71
— <i>History of the Church under the Roman Empire</i> . . . . .	78
CRUDEN (ALEXANDER), <i>Concordance to the Bible</i> . . . . .	16
CURTEIS (A. M.), <i>History of the Roman Empire, A.D. 395-800</i> . . . . .	80
DALE (T. P.), <i>Commentary on Ecclesiastes</i> . . . . .	9
Dante, <i>A Shadow of, by M. F. ROSSETTI</i> . . . . .	85



# Index

91

	PAGE
is (Bishop), <i>History of England</i> . . . . .	83
ON (W.), <i>Commentary on the Lord's Prayer</i> . . . . .	5
<i>nary of Theology</i> , edited by J. H. BLUNT . . . . .	38
— <i>Sects, Heresies, &amp;c.</i> edited by J. H. BLUNT . . . . .	39
NGER (J. J. I. von), <i>Prophecies and the Prophetic Spirit</i> . . . . .	40
— <i>on Reunion</i> . . . . .	40
— <i>Fables respecting the Popes</i> . . . . .	82
<i>vican Artist, (A)</i> . . . . .	74
OMBE (Dean), <i>Family Devotions</i> . . . . .	21
8 (J. R. T.), <i>The Permanence of Christianity</i> . . . . .	62
<i>astes, Commentary on</i> , by T. P. DALE . . . . .	9
— <i>for English Readers</i> , by W. H. B. PROBY . . . . .	14
ON (H. J.), <i>Way of Holiness in Married Life</i> . . . . .	62
<i>m, A Biographical Sketch</i> . . . . .	73
— <i>Spiritual Letters to Men</i> . . . . .	45
— <i>Women</i> . . . . .	45
(WALTER), <i>Stones of the Temple</i> . . . . .	35
HER (JOSEPHINE), <i>Prayers and Meditations for Holy Communion</i> . . . . .	20
RY (T. V.), <i>Hymns and Poems for the Sick and Suffering</i> . . . . .	23
— <i>Voices of Comfort</i> . . . . .	23
<i>Morning to Evening</i> . . . . .	24
OWAY (W. B.), <i>Physical Facts and Scriptural Record</i> . . . . .	87
ETT (EDWARD), <i>Dogmatic Faith</i> . . . . .	45
AND (G. V.), <i>Genesis, with Notes</i> . . . . .	14
E (J. W.), <i>Young Churchman's Companion to the Prayer Book</i> . . . . .	67
BURN (Dean), <i>Acts of the Deacons</i> . . . . .	14
— <i>The Child Samuel</i> . . . . .	18
— <i>Commentary on the Communion Office</i> . . . . .	4
— <i>Farewell Counsels of a Pastor</i> . . . . .	54
— <i>Family Prayers</i> . . . . .	21
— <i>Gospel of the Childhood</i> . . . . .	18
— <i>Holy Catholic Church</i> . . . . .	37
— <i>Manual of Confirmation</i> . . . . .	69
— <i>Occasional Sermons</i> . . . . .	54
— <i>Pursuit of Holiness</i> . . . . .	18
— <i>Short Devotional Forms</i> . . . . .	18
— <i>The Idle Word</i> . . . . .	69
— <i>Thoughts on Personal Religion</i> . . . . .	18
<i>Life of Bishop</i> . . . . .	81
y (Père), <i>Last Days of</i> , by PÈRE PERRAUD . . . . .	75
— <i>Life of Henri Perreye</i> . . . . .	76
to Heaven, edited by T. T. CARTER . . . . .	19
IAN (A. W.), <i>Apostolical Succession</i> . . . . .	41
(W. J.), <i>Psalms and Hymns</i> . . . . .	6
— <i>New Mitre Hymnal</i> . . . . .	6
— <i>Selection of Psalms and Hymns</i> . . . . .	6
lton (Walter Kerr), <i>a Sketch</i> , by H. P. LIDDON . . . . .	76
and Comfort for the Sick Poor . . . . .	24
ERT (GEORGE), <i>Poems and Proverbs</i> . . . . .	26, 88
ATE (W. E.), <i>Allegories and Tales</i> . . . . .	70
— <i>The Good Shepherd</i> . . . . .	31

and at Oxford and Cambridge

	PAGE
<i>Hidden Life of the Soul</i> . . . . .	17, 28
<i>Historical Biographies</i> , edited by M. CREIGHTON :—	
<i>Simon de Montfort</i> . . . . .	83
<i>The Black Prince</i> . . . . .	83
<i>Sir Walter Raleigh</i> . . . . .	83
<i>Historical Handbooks</i> , edited by OSCAR BROWNING :—	
<i>History of the English Institutions</i> , by P. V. SMITH . . . . .	80
<i>French Literature</i> , by C. BRIDGE . . . . .	80
<i>the Roman Empire</i> , by A. M. CURTIS . . . . .	80
<i>Modern English Law</i> , by Sir R. K. WILSON . . . . .	80
<i>The Reign of Louis XI.</i> , by P. F. WILLERT . . . . .	80
<i>England in the XIVth Century</i> , by C. H. PEARSON . . . . .	81
HODGSON (CHR.), <i>Instructions for the Clergy, &amp;c.</i> . . . .	33
HOLMES (R. R.), <i>Illuminated Edition of the Prayer Book</i> . . . . .	3
<i>Homer's Iliad</i> , translated by J. G. CORDERY . . . . .	86
HOOK (Dean), <i>Book of Family Prayer</i> . . . . .	21
<i>Hour of Prayer</i> , with Preface by W. E. SCUDAMORE . . . . .	21
HUTCHINGS (W. H.), <i>Mystery of the Temptation</i> . . . . .	60
<i>Hymnal, New Mitre</i> , by W. J. HALL . . . . .	6
<i>Hymns and Poems for the Sick and Suffering</i> , edited by T. V. FOSBERY . . . . .	23
JACKSON (Bishop), <i>The Christian Character</i> . . . . .	59
JAMES (Canon), <i>Christian Watchfulness</i> . . . . .	30
<i>Comment upon the Collects</i> . . . . .	5
<i>Spiritual Life</i> . . . . .	30
JANUS, <i>The Pope and the Council</i> . . . . .	46
JELF (Canon), <i>On the XXXIX Articles</i> . . . . .	45
JONES (HARRY), <i>Priest and Parish</i> . . . . .	36
JOYCE (J. W.), <i>The Civil Power in its Relations to the Church</i> . . . . .	41
KAY (WILLIAM), <i>On the Psalms</i> . . . . .	9
KEBLE (JOHN), <i>The Christian Year</i> . . . . .	17, 23, 88
<i>Keble College Sermons</i> . . . . .	62
KENNAWAY (C. E.), <i>Consolation, or Comfort for the Afflicted</i> . . . . .	24
KETTLEWELL (S.), <i>The Authorship of the "De Imitatione Christi"</i> . . . . .	84
<i>A Catechism on Gospel History</i> . . . . .	68
<i>Keys to Christian Knowledge</i> :—	
<i>Key to the Four Gospels</i> , by J. P. NORRIS . . . . .	11
<i>Acts</i> , by J. P. NORRIS . . . . .	11
<i>Holy Bible</i> , by J. H. BLUNT . . . . .	15
<i>Prayer Book</i> , by J. H. BLUNT . . . . .	4
<i>Church Catechism</i> , by J. H. BLUNT . . . . .	65
<i>History (Ancient)</i> , edited by J. H. BLUNT . . . . .	79
<i>(Modern)</i> , edited by J. H. BLUNT . . . . .	79
KITCHENER (F. A.), <i>A Year's Botany</i> . . . . .	85
LEAR (H. L. S.), <i>Christian Biographies</i> . . . . .	73-76
LEATHES (STANLEY), <i>The Religion of the Christ</i> . . . . .	61
<i>Witness of the Old Testament to Christ</i> . . . . .	61
<i>St. Paul to Christ</i> . . . . .	61
<i>St. John to Christ</i> . . . . .	61
LEE (WILLIAM), <i>Inspiration of Holy Scripture</i> . . . . .	15
LEFROY (W.), <i>Pleadings for Christ</i> . . . . .	60
<i>Liber Precum Publicarum</i> , by W. BRIGHT and P. G. MEDD . . . . .	2
<i>Library of Spiritual Works for English Catholics</i> :—	
<i>A Kempis, Of the Imitation of Christ</i> . . . . .	17

Waterloo Place, London

	PAGE
<i>Library of Spiritual Works for English Catholics (continued):—</i>	
<i>The Christian Year</i>	17
SCUPOLI, <i>The Spiritual Combat</i>	17
S. FRANCIS DE SALES, <i>Devout Life</i>	17
— <i>Spiritual Letters</i>	17
<i>The Hidden Life of the Soul</i>	17
LIDDON (H. P.), <i>Divinity of our Lord</i>	47
— <i>Elements of Religion</i>	47
— <i>University Sermons</i>	47
— <i>Walter Kerr Hamilton, In Memoriam</i>	76
— <i>Andrewes' Manual for the Sick</i>	84
<i>Light of the Conscience</i>	85
<i>Litanies, Metrical and Prose, A Book of</i>	3
LOUISE DE FRANCE, <i>Life of</i>	75
LOWDER (C. F.), <i>Twenty-One Years in St. George's Mission</i>	33
<i>Lycurgus, the Life of Alexander</i>	82
LYTE (H. F.), <i>Miscellaneous Poems</i>	86
LYTTLETON (Lord), <i>Private Devotions for School-boys</i>	23
MACCOLL (M.), "Damnatory Clauses" of the Athanasian Creed	5
MANT (Bishop), <i>Ancient Hymns</i>	29
— <i>Happiness of the Blessed</i>	42
<i>Manual of Private Devotions</i>	22
<i>Manuals of Religious Instruction</i> , edited by J. P. NORRIS	66
MEDD (P. G.), <i>Household Prayer</i>	21
— <i>Parish Sermons</i>	63
— and BRIGHT (WILLIAM), <i>Liber Precum Publicarum</i>	2
— — — — — WALTON (H. B.), <i>Common Prayer, and Ordinal of 1549</i>	2
<i>Meditations on the Life of our Lord</i> , edited by T. T. CARTER	19
MELVILL (Canon), <i>Sermons</i>	56
— <i>Selections from Latter Sermons</i>	58
— <i>Sermons on Less Prominent Facts</i>	57
— <i>Lothbury Lectures</i>	59
MERCIER (A.), <i>Our Mother Church</i>	44
MERREWEATHER (J. D.), <i>Semle; or, the Spirit of Beauty</i>	72
MITCHELL (J.), <i>On Church Government</i>	40
MOBERLY (Bishop), <i>Plain Sermons</i>	55
— <i>Great Forty Days</i>	55
— <i>Sermons at Winchester College</i>	55
MOLYNEUX (R. E.), <i>The Reconciliation of Reason and Faith</i>	59
MONSELL (J. S. B.), <i>Parish Musings</i>	86
MOORE (C. R.), <i>The Elegies of Propertius</i>	86
— (DANIEL), <i>Aids to Prayer</i>	21
— <i>Sermons on Special Occasions</i>	60
— <i>The Age and the Gospel</i>	60
MORGAN (A. M.), <i>Immanuel and other Poems</i>	86
MORRELL (M. A.), <i>Our Work for Christ</i>	24
MOZLEY (J. B.), <i>Lectures on the Miracles</i>	42
— <i>University and other Sermons</i>	53
— <i>Lectures on the Old Testament</i>	10
NEALE (J. M.), <i>The Virgin's Lamp</i>	22
— <i>History of the Holy Eastern Church</i>	77
NEWMAN (J. H.), <i>Parochial and Plain Sermons</i>	50
— <i>Lectures on Justification</i>	52
— <i>Sermons on Subjects of the Day</i>	52

and at Oxford and Cambridge

	PAGE
NEWMAN (J. H.), <i>Fifteen University Sermons</i> . . . . .	52
NORRIS (J. P.), <i>Manuals of Religious Instruction</i> . . . . .	66
— <i>Key to the Four Gospels</i> . . . . .	11
— <i>Acts of the Apostles</i> . . . . .	11
— <i>Rudiments of Theology</i> . . . . .	67
— <i>Easy Lessons to Candidates for Confirmation</i> . . . . .	69
OMMANNEY (G. D. W.), <i>On the Athanasian Creed</i> . . . . .	4
OXENHAM (F. N.), <i>The Soul in its Probation</i> . . . . .	59
PARNELL (FRANK), <i>Ars Pastoralis</i> . . . . .	33
<i>Path of Holiness</i> , edited by T. T. CARTER . . . . .	19
PEARSON (C. H.), <i>English History in the XIVth Century</i> . . . . .	81
PEPYS (Lady), <i>Morning Notes of Praise</i> . . . . .	30
— <i>Quiet Moments</i> . . . . .	30
PERRAUD (PÈRE), <i>Last Days of Père Gratry</i> . . . . .	76
<i>Perreye (Henri)</i> , by PÈRE GRATRY . . . . .	76
PHILLIMORE (Sir R.), <i>Ecclesiastical Judgments, 1867-1875</i> . . . . .	40
— (W. G. F.), and BLUNT (J. H.), <i>Book of Church Law</i> . . . . .	32
PHILPOTTS (M. C.), <i>The Hillford Confirmation</i> . . . . .	72
PIGOU (FRANCIS), <i>Faith and Practice</i> . . . . .	64
PLUMPTRE (E. P.), <i>Words of the Son of God</i> . . . . .	21
POLLOCK (J. S.), <i>Out of the Body</i> . . . . .	43
<i>Prayer Book, American</i> . . . . .	3
— <i>Annotated</i> , by J. H. BLUNT . . . . .	2
— <i>Illuminated</i> , by R. R. HOLMES . . . . .	3
— <i>Interleaved</i> , by W. M. CAMPION and W. J. BEAMONT . . . . .	3
— <i>Latin</i> , by W. BRIGHT and P. G. MEDD . . . . .	2
— <i>of Edward VI., and Ordinal of 1549</i> . . . . .	2
<i>Prayers and Meditations for Holy Communion</i> , by JOSEPHINE FLETCHER . . . . .	20
<i>Prayers for the Sick and Dying</i> . . . . .	24
PROBY (W. H. B.), <i>Ecclesiastes for English Readers</i> . . . . .	14
— <i>Ten Canticles</i> . . . . .	14
<i>Psalter, or Psalms of David</i> . . . . .	5
PUSEY (E. B.), <i>Commentary on the Minor Prophets</i> . . . . .	9
— <i>Lectures on Daniel the Prophet; with Notes</i> . . . . .	9
QUESNEL, <i>Devotional Commentary on St. Matthew's Gospel</i> . . . . .	14
QUIRINUS, <i>Letters from Rome on the Council</i> . . . . .	46
<i>Reformation of the Church of England</i> , by J. H. BLUNT . . . . .	79
<i>Revival of Priestly Life in the Seventeenth Century in France</i> . . . . .	75
RIDLEY (W. H.), <i>Bible Readings for Family Prayer</i> . . . . .	16
RIGG (A.) and GOOLDEN (W. T.), <i>Easy Introduction to Chemistry</i> . . . . .	85
<i>Rivington's Devotional Series</i> :—	
A KEMPIS, <i>Of the Imitation of Christ</i> . . . . .	25, 88
DE SALES, <i>Devout Life</i> . . . . .	25, 88
HERBERT (GEORGE), <i>Poems and Proverbs</i> . . . . .	26, 88
WILSON (Bishop), <i>On the Lord's Supper</i> . . . . .	26, 88
TAYLOR (JEREMY), <i>Holy Living</i> . . . . .	27, 88
— <i>Dying</i> . . . . .	27, 88
CHILCOT (WILLIAM), <i>Evil Thoughts</i> . . . . .	28
— <i>The Christian Year</i> . . . . .	23, 88
ROBERTS (JOHN), <i>English Nursery Rhymes translated into French</i> . . . . .	86
— (WILLIAM), <i>Church Memorials and Characteristics</i> . . . . .	78
ROMANOFF (H. C.), <i>Historical Narratives from the Russian</i> . . . . .	82
— <i>S. John Chrysostom's Liturgy</i> . . . . .	46
— <i>Rites and Customs of the Greco-Russian Church</i> . . . . .	82

# Index

95

	PAGE
ESTON (FRANCES), <i>Mazzaroth; or, the Constellations</i> . . . . .	87
ETTI (M. F.), <i>A Shadow of Dante</i> . . . . .	85
5, S. FRANCIS DE, <i>Life</i> . . . . .	75
<i>Spiritual Letters</i> . . . . .	44
5, S. FRANCIS DE, <i>Spirit</i> . . . . .	28
<i>Devout Life</i> . . . . .	17, 27, 88
AMORE (W. E.), <i>Notitia Eucharistica</i> . . . . .	5
<i>Words to take with us</i> . . . . .	20
OLI (LAURENCE), <i>Spiritual Combat</i> . . . . .	17
Renunciation, with an Introduction by T. T. CARTER . . . . .	22
BY (ORBY), <i>Glossary of Ecclesiastical Terms</i> . . . . .	68
<i>Ascetic Library</i> . . . . .	29
TLEWORTH (Bishop), <i>Last Three Sermons preached at Oxford</i> . . . . .	64
<i>Not Tradition but Scripture</i> . . . . .	64
less, <i>Consoling Thoughts in</i> , edited by HENRY BAILEY . . . . .	24
<i>its Trials and Blessings</i> . . . . .	24
<i>Andrewes' Manual for the</i> , edited by H. P. LIDDON . . . . .	24
<i>Poor, Help and Comfort for</i> . . . . .	24
<i>and Dying, Prayers for</i> . . . . .	24
<i>and Suffering, Hymns and Poems for</i> , edited by T. V. FOSBERY . . . . .	23
LAIR (Archdeacon), <i>Thirty-two Years of the English Church 1842-75</i> . . . . .	40
E (JAMES), <i>Twenty-one Prayers for the Sick</i> . . . . .	31
H (P. V.), <i>History of the English Institutions</i> . . . . .	80
<i>time; A Story of a Wifful Life</i> . . . . .	70
<i>tual Guidance</i> , with an Introduction by T. T. CARTER . . . . .	22
<i>of Childhood</i> , edited by T. T. CARTER . . . . .	19
CEY (W. J.), <i>Short Sermons on the Psalms</i> . . . . .	62
E (S. J.), <i>Knight of Intercession</i> . . . . .	85
ON (F. H.), <i>Church Organs</i> . . . . .	34
OR (JEREMY), <i>Holy Living</i> . . . . .	27, 88
<i>Dying</i> . . . . .	27, 88
ty-Nine Articles, by Canon JELF . . . . .	46
<i>Questions illustrating</i> , by Dean BICKERSTETH . . . . .	68
<i>sury of Devotion</i> , edited by T. T. CARTER . . . . .	19
AWNY (C. T. C.), <i>Perransabuloe, The Lost Church Found</i> . . . . .	79
N (R. DENNY), <i>John Wesley's Place in Church History</i> . . . . .	77
ENT DE PAUL, <i>Life of S.</i> , edited by R. F. WILSON . . . . .	77
<i>s of Comfort</i> , edited by T. V. FOSBERY . . . . .	23
TON (H. B.), and MEDD (P. G.), <i>Common Prayer, and Ordinal of 1549</i> . . . . .	2
<i>of Life</i> , edited by T. T. CARTER . . . . .	19
TER (WILLIAM), <i>Syntax and Synonyms of the Greek Testament</i> . . . . .	15
ty's Place in Church History, by R. DENNY URLIN . . . . .	77
ERT (P. F.), <i>Reign of Lewis XI.</i> . . . .	80
IAMS (ISAAC), <i>Devotional Commentary on the Gospel Narrative:—</i> . . . . .	
<i>Study of the Holy Gospels</i> . . . . .	12
<i>Harmony of the Four Evangelists</i> . . . . .	12
<i>Our Lord's Nativity</i> . . . . .	12
<i>Ministry (2nd Year)</i> . . . . .	12
<i>— (3rd Year)</i> . . . . .	12
<i>The Holy Week</i> . . . . .	12

and at Oxford and Cambridge

	PAGE
<i>Devotional Commentary on the Gospel Narrative (continued) :—</i>	
<i>Our Lord's Passion</i> . . . . .	12
<i>Resurrection</i> . . . . .	12
WILLIAMS (ISAAC), <i>Apocalypse</i> . . . . .	13
<i>Beginning of the Book of Genesis</i> . . . . .	14
<i>Characters of the Old Testament</i> . . . . .	13
<i>Female Characters of Holy Scripture</i> . . . . .	13
<i>Sermons on the Epistles and Gospels</i> . . . . .	49
WILSON (Bishop), <i>On the Lord's Supper</i> . . . . .	26, 88
(Sir R. K.), <i>Modern English Law</i> . . . . .	80
(R. F.), <i>Life of S. Vincent de Paul</i> . . . . .	77
WORDSWORTH (Bp. CHARLES), <i>Catechesis</i> . . . . .	
(Bp. CHR.), <i>Commentary on the Holy Bible</i> . . . . .	
<i>Greek Testament</i> . . . . .	
<i>On the Inspiration of the Bible</i> . . . . .	15
<i>Intermediate State of the Soul</i> . . . . .	45
<i>Union with Rome</i> . . . . .	45
<i>Words of the Son of God</i> , by E. PLUMPTRE . . . . .	21



London, Oxford, and Cambridge







